

WATCH TOWER PUBLICATIONS INDEX 2022

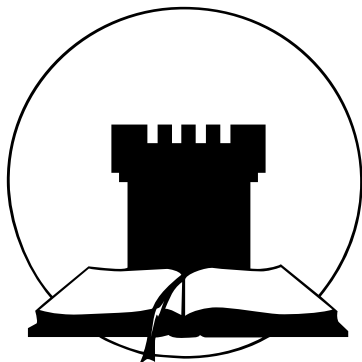


dx22-E
230508

WATCH TOWER PUBLICATIONS INDEX

**of Subjects Discussed
and
Scriptures Explained
2022**

“If you keep seeking for it as for silver, and you keep searching for it as for hidden treasures; then you will understand the fear of Jehovah, and you will find the knowledge of God.”—Proverbs 2:4, 5.



**This publication is not for sale. It is provided as
part of a worldwide Bible educational work
supported by voluntary donations.
To make a donation, please visit donate.jw.org.**

Watch Tower Publications Index 2022

January 2023 Printing
English (dx22-E)

© 2023

WATCH TOWER BIBLE AND TRACT
SOCIETY OF PENNSYLVANIA

Publishers

Watchtower Bible and Tract Society of
New York, Inc., Wallkill, New York, U.S.A.
Made in U.S.A.

ABBREVIATIONS OF PUBLICATION TITLES

Mnemonic	Short Title	Full Title (Copyright)	Format
bt	<i>Bearing Witness</i>	<i>“Bearing Thorough Witness” About God’s Kingdom</i> (2009, 2022)	Book
cl	<i>Close to Jehovah</i>	<i>Draw Close to Jehovah</i> (2002, 2014, 2022)	Book
foa	—	<i>From Our Archives</i>	Web article series
g	—	<i>Awake!</i>	Periodical
hdu	—	<i>How Your Donations Are Used</i>	Web article series
ijwbq	—	<i>Bible Questions Answered</i>	Web article series
ijwbv	—	<i>Bible Verses Explained</i>	Web article series
ijwcl	—	<i>The Bible Changes Lives</i>	Web article series
ijwex	—	<i>Experiences of Jehovah’s Witnesses</i>	Web article series
ijwfq	—	<i>Frequently Asked Questions About Jehovah’s Witnesses</i>	Web article series
ijwhf	—	<i>Help for the Family</i>	Web article series
ijwia	—	<i>Imitate Their Faith</i>	Web article series
ijwwd	—	<i>Was It Designed?</i>	Web article series
ijwyp	—	<i>Young People Ask</i>	Web article series
lfs	<i>Life Stories</i>	<i>Life Stories of Jehovah’s Witnesses</i>	Web article series
mrt	—	<i>More Topics</i>	Web article series
mwb	<i>Life and Ministry Meeting Workbook</i>	<i>Our Christian Life and Ministry—Meeting Workbook</i>	Periodical
syr	<i>Service Year Report</i>	<i>Service Year Report of Jehovah’s Witnesses</i>	Web only
w	<i>The Watchtower</i> (study edition)	<i>The Watchtower Announcing Jehovah’s Kingdom</i> (study edition)	Periodical
wfg	—	<i>Wisdom From the Gospels</i> (2022)	Brochure
wp	<i>The Watchtower</i> (public edition)	<i>The Watchtower Announcing Jehovah’s Kingdom</i> (public edition)	Periodical

SUBJECT INDEX

AARON

Korah's rebellion: w22.11 23

ABEL (Son of Adam and Eve)

first name entered in the book of life (Lu 11:50, 51): w22.09 14
lived at "founding of the world" (Lu 11:50, 51): w22.09 14

ABHORRENCE

(SEE ALSO HATRED)

"abhor what is wicked" (Ro 12:9): w22.03 5

resurrection to contempt (abhorrence) (Da 12:2): w22.09 22, 26

ABIJAH (Son of Jeroboam)

'something good found in him' (1Ki 14:13): cl 244

ABILITIES

learning useful abilities: w22.04 24-25

teaching ability:

improving: w22.04 6-7
use: w22.04 11-13

ABNER

"supports" Ish-bosheth:
loyalty switches to David:
mwb22.05 5

ABORTION

(SEE ALSO CHILDBIRTH; LANDS BY NAME)

Bible view: ijwbq article 162

ABRAHAM

(ALSO CALLED ABRAM)

(SEE ALSO ABRAHAMIC COVENANT; OFF-SPRING OF ABRAHAM)

Isaac "sacrificed" by:

Abraham's confidence in Jehovah:
w22.08 28-29

Jehovah listens to feelings about destruction of Sodom: w22.08 28; cl 203

Qualities

faith:
in resurrection: cl 84

ABRAHAMIC COVENANT

(SEE ALSO OFFSPRING OF ABRAHAM)

fulfillment:

blessings for anointed Christians:
cl 197

blessings for "other sheep": cl 197
relationship to Genesis 3:15: cl 192

ABSALOM

(ALSO CALLED ABISHALOM)

pride: mwb22.05 14-15
usurpation attempt: mwb22.05 14

Ahithophel supports: w22.09 5

ABUSIVE SPEECH

(SEE ALSO PROFANITY)

avoiding: w22.04 8

ABYSS

Satan and demons: w22.05 14
released: w22.09 23-24

ACCUSATION

(SEE ALSO CRITICISM)

proper response to false: ijwfq article 53

ACHAIA

(SEE ALSO ATHENS [ANCIENT]; CORINTH [ANCIENT])

Gallio the proconsul of (Ac 18:12): bt 153

ACTIVE FORCE

(SEE HOLY SPIRIT)

ACTS (Book)

addressed to Theophilus: bt 15

authenticity: bt 210

Caesars in power: bt 137

discussion: bt 13-223

chapter 1: bt 14-19

chapter 2: bt 21-27

chapter 3: bt 28-29, 31

chapter 4: bt 31-32, 34-35

chapter 5: bt 35, 37-41

chapter 6: bt 41-43, 45, 47

chapter 7: bt 47-51

chapter 8: bt 51-53, 55-59

chapter 9: bt 60-67

chapter 10: bt 69-72

chapter 11: bt 72-74, 76

chapter 12: bt 77-82

chapter 13: bt 85-90, 92

chapter 14: bt 93-99

chapter 15: bt 101-109, 111, 113-115, 117, 119-120, 122

chapter 16: bt 122-123, 125-127, 129-132

chapter 17: bt 133-138, 140-147

chapter 18: bt 148-154, 157, 159-160

chapter 19: bt 157, 160-164

chapter 20: bt 165-172

chapter 21: bt 173-179, 181-185

chapter 22: bt 185-187

chapter 23: bt 187-192

chapter 24: bt 192-195

chapter 25: bt 196-198

chapter 26: bt 198-202

chapter 27: bt 203-209

chapter 28: bt 209-217

summary of contents: bt 8-9

time and place written: bt 12

why beneficial: bt 9, 218-223

writer: bt 8, 128

ADAM (First Man)

(SEE ALSO ADAM, LAST [1 CORINTHIANS 15:45]; ADAM AND EVE)

creation:

in God's image: ijwbv article 27

ADAM, LAST (1 Corinthians 15: 45)

Jesus Christ: cl 145

ADAM AND EVE

(SEE ALSO ADAM [FIRST MAN]; EVE)

commission: w22.12 28-29

creation:

in God's image: ijwbv article 27

disobedience:

forgiveness not possible: cl 143

not possible for Jehovah to overlook: cl 61

everlasting life originally possible: w22.12 3

Jehovah's love for: cl 238-239

judgment against:

not later reversed by ransom: cl 143

ADDICTIONS

(SEE ALSO ALCOHOLISM; DRUGS [ABUSED]; HABITS; SMOKING)

breaking free from:

substance additions: mrt article 43

drugs:

addicts break free: ijwcl article 8; mrt article 43

musicians: ijwcl article 3

sexual:

pornography: ijwyp article 3

ADJUSTMENTS IN UNDERSTANDING

(SEE BELIEFS CLARIFIED)

ADONIJAH (Son of David)

usurpation attempt: mwb22.07 8

ADRAMYTTIUM

city: bt 203-204

ADRIA

sea of (Ac 27:27): bt 209

ADVERSITY

(SEE ALSO HARDSHIP; PROBLEMS; SUFFERING; TRIALS)

comfort from Scriptures: ijwbq article 189

ADVERTISING

Jehovah's Witnesses:

'advertise the King and his kingdom': w22.10 3-5

ADVICE

(SEE COUNSEL)

AFFECTION

(SEE ALSO FRIENDS; LOVE)

expressing:

to one's marriage mate: ijwhf articles 3, 29

in the family: ijwhf article 3

wife's need for expressions of:

ijwhf article 29

AFRICA

(SEE ALSO LANDS BY NAME)

Jehovah's Witnesses

JW satellite channel: hdu article 11

AGABUS

famine foretold: bt 12

Paul's bonds foretold (Ac 21): bt 177-178

AGGRESSION

experiences:

aggressive personality overcome: ijwcl articles 18-19

AGRICULTURE

(SEE ALSO DROUGHT; PLANTS; CROPS BY NAME)

List by PlaceIsrael (ancient):
calendar: w22.06 31**AGRIPPA**

(SEE HEROD AGRIPPA I; HEROD AGRIPPA II)

AHAB (King of Israel)“house of Ahab will perish” (2Ki 9:8):
mw22.11 7Jehu destroys remainder of house
(family): mw22.11 7
time line of rulers related to Ahab:
mw22.11 7**AHITHOPHEL**

disloyalty: w22.09 5

AIRCRAFT

(SEE AVIATION)

ALASKA**Jehovah's Witnesses**airplane for isolated areas: bt 6
field ministry: bt 6
use of small planes: bt 6**ALBANIA****Jehovah's Witnesses**service experiences:
prays for help raising daughters:
bt 70
serving where need is greater: ijwex
article 21**ALBATROSS**

flight: cl 54

ALCOHOLIC BEVERAGES

(SEE ALSO ALCOHOLISM)

abstinence: ijwbq article 98
Bible view: ijwbq article 98
children:

parental responsibility: ijwhf article 4

danger of overdrinking: ijwbq article 98

experiences:

alcohol abuse overcome: ijwcl article 15

youths: ijwyp article 60

ALCOHOLISM

(SEE ALSO DRUNKENNESS)

experiences:

alcohol abuse overcome: ijwcl article 15

ALIENS (Political)

(SEE ALSO IMMIGRATION; REFUGEES)

field service among: bt 55

ALLAH

(SEE ALSO ISLAM)

meaning of term: ijwbq article 125

ALL SAINTS' DAY

Witness view: ijwfq article 59

ALL SOULS' DAY (Day of the Dead)

origin: ijwfq article 59

ALMIGHTY

Greek word: cl 40

ALPHA AND OMEGA

discussion: ijwbq article 142

ALTARS

(SEE ALSO SACRIFICES; TEMPLES)

to unknown gods (Ac 17:23): bt 143

**“ALWAYS REJOICE!”
CONVENTIONS (2020)**

prior translation: hdu article 2

video production: hdu article 3

AMALEKITES

extermination:

Saul's failure: mw22.03 3

AMAZON (River)

field ministry on and near:

Maroni River: ijwex article 11

AMBITION

Bible examples:

Absalom: mw22.05 14

AM HAARETS

scribes and Pharisees disdain:

contrast with Jesus' treatment: cl 154-155

AMNON (Son of David)

Tamar violated by: mw22.05 12

ANANIAS (Husband of Sapphira)

lie: bt 35

ANANIAS (of Damascus)

sent to commission Saul (Paul): bt 61-63

ANCHORS“anchor for the soul” (Heb 6:19):
w22.10 25**ANGELS**

(SEE ALSO CHERUBS; DEMONS)

angelic direction (examples):

child keen to go to one more house:
bt 59“angels who sinned” (2Pe 2:4): ijwbq
article 47

appearances:

Abraham: cl 202

apostles in prison: bt 38-39

materialization: ijwbq article 93

Peter freed: bt 77-80

creation of: cl 237-238

discussion: ijwbq article 117

duties:

aid in preaching work: bt 38-39, 57-59

Jehovah's armies: cl 41, 176

Jehovah's representatives: cl 202;

ijwbq article 83

Jehovah's servants rescued by:

w22.01 6

holiness: cl 29

Jehovah asks for suggestions (1Ki 22:20-22): cl 202

number: cl 41

organization: cl 41

Peter's “angel” (Ac 12:15): bt 81

spoken of as God or Jehovah: ijwbq
article 83**ANGER**

(SEE ALSO OFFENSE; RESENTMENT; SETTLING PERSONAL DIFFERENCES; TEMPER; VENGEANCE)

at mate: ijwhf article 1

Bible examples:

Jesus: cl 148-149, 151

Paul and Barnabas: bt 119-120, 122

Bible view: ijwbq article 152

controlling anger: ijwhf article 1

“insight slows anger” (Pr 19:11): cl 187

youths: ijwyp article 41

coping with another's:

householder: w22.04 6

experiences:

violent temper overcome: ijwcl
article 2

love “does not become provoked” (1Co

13:5): cl 307

Satan the Devil: w22.07 18

**ANGLO-AMERICAN WORLD
POWER**

(SEE ALSO GREAT BRITAIN; UNITED STATES OF AMERICA)

seventh world power: w22.05 10

symbolic representation:

two-horned beast (Re 13:11-17):
w22.05 10**ANIMALS**

(SEE ALSO AQUATIC ANIMALS; BEASTS; BIOMIMETICS; BIRDS; FISH; INSECTS; MARINE LIFE; MIGRATION; REPTILES; CLASSES OF ANIMALS BY NAME; LANDS BY NAME)

Bible view:

no prospect of heaven: ijwbq article 159

subject to humans (Ge 1:26): ijwbv
article 27

hibernation:

arctic ground squirrel: ijwwd article 24

speed:

ostrich: cl 54

List by Name**(Where no references appear,
see main heading)**

bat:

bull:

cat:

dinosaur:

dog:

goat:

squirrel:

ANNUAL MEETING

(SEE WATCH TOWER BIBLE AND TRACT SOCIETY OF PENNSYLVANIA)

ANNUAL REPORT

(SEE SERVICE REPORTS)

ANOINTED CHRISTIANS

(SEE ALSO CHRISTIAN CONGREGATION; NEW COVENANT; 144,000; REMNANT; SPIRITUAL ISRAEL)

attitude toward Memorial: w22.01 21

congregation of God:

beginning: bt 21

covenant with Jesus for a Kingdom
(Lu 22:29, 30): cl 197

ANOIDED CHRISTIANS

Gentiles admitted: bt 69-73
 Amos foretells (Am 9:11, 12): bt 109
 names in book of life: w22.09 15-16
 offspring of Abraham: w22.07 16; cl 197
 partake at Memorial: w22.01 21
 relationship with—
 “other sheep”: w22.01 22
 resurrection (figurative):
 not “those asleep in the dust of the earth” (Da 12:2): w22.09 21
 symbolized by—
 “vessels of mercy” (Ro 9:23, 24): cl 288-289

Heavenly Life

bride of Christ: w22.05 17
 “marriage of the Lamb” (Re 19:7-9): w22.05 17
 New Jerusalem: w22.05 17-18
 kings: w22.12 11
 qualities: cl 198
 New Jerusalem: w22.05 17-18
 priests:
 “kingdom of priests” (Ex 19:6): cl 196-197
 privileges:
 “bringing the many to righteousness” (Da 12:3): w22.09 22

ANOINTING

Jesus Christ:
 with holy spirit: w22.07 16

ANT

avoiding traffic jams: ijwwd article 20; mwb22.01 5
 instinctive wisdom: cl 173
 varieties:
 carpenter ant: ijwwd article 5

ANTHEMS

(SEE NATIONAL ANTHEMS)

ANTICHRIST

identified: ijwbq article 87
 meaning of term: ijwbq article 87

ANTIOCH (Pisidia)

Paul's first missionary tour: bt 88-90, 92
 synagogue discourse: bt 89-90

ANTIOCH (Syria)

Christians (early):
 Barnabas: bt 74
 circumcision issue: bt 101-104, 114-115
 disciples first called Christians: bt 74
 preaching to “Greek-speaking people” (Ac 11:20): bt 74
 relief provisions for Jerusalem congregation: bt 74, 76
 discussion: bt 73

ANXIETY

(SEE ALSO BURDENS; FEAR; STRESS)

Bible examples:
 David: w22.04 2-3
 coping with: w22.04 2-3; ijwbq article 189; ijwyp article 40
 Greek words: cl 212
 “never be anxious” (Mt 6:31, 34): ijwbv article 4

“not be anxious over anything” (Php 4:6): ijwbv article 13
 over material things:
 Jesus' counsel regarding: cl 212-213
 “throwing on God” (1Pe 5:6, 7): ijwbv article 39

APARTHEID

experiences:
 overcoming prejudices: ijwcl article 23

APOCALYPSE

(SEE ALSO REVELATION [BIBLE BOOK])

fears regarding: mrt article 33
 meaning of term: mrt article 33

APOLLOS

discussion: bt 157, 159-160
 humility: bt 159-160
 Priscilla and Aquila instruct: bt 159

APOLOGIZING

children and youths: ijwyp article 97

APOSTASY

(SEE ALSO ANTICHRIST)

attitude of Witnesses toward apostates: w22.05 4
 Christendom: bt 170, 172
 first and second centuries C.E.: bt 170, 172

APOSTLES

James, Jesus' brother: bt 112
 Paul:
 not one of 12: bt 19
 preaching:
 house-to-house: bt 42

12 Apostles

angel releases from prison: bt 38-39
 before Sanhedrin: w22.10 13
 Peter and John (Ac 4): bt 31-32
 12 apostles (Ac 5): bt 37, 39-40
 characteristics:

John: bt 33
 Peter: bt 30
 expectations regarding—
 Messianic Kingdom: bt 16

12 Apostles by Name

(Where no references appear, see main heading)

John:
 Judas Iscariot:
 Matthias:
 Peter:

APPEALS

appealing court decisions: bt 200

APPIAN WAY

description: bt 212
 Paul's approach to Rome: bt 212-213

APPIUS, MARKETPLACE OF

stop on Appian Way: bt 212
 Paul meets Christian delegation from Rome: bt 212-213

APPLE

discussion: cl 273-274
 varieties: cl 273-274

APPOINTMENTS**(Responsibilities)**

(SEE ALSO ASSIGNMENTS; PRIVILEGES OF SERVICE)

Bible times:

elders: bt 99
 “seven reputable men” (Ac 6:3): bt 41-43

elders: bt 42-43, 99
 ministerial servants: bt 42-43
 recommendations by elders: bt 42-43; cl 165
 traveling overseers: bt 119

APPRECIATION

(SEE ALSO GRATITUDE; THANKFULNESS)

Jehovah's:
 for his servants: cl 242-246

AQUATIC ANIMALS

(SEE ALSO FISH; MARINE LIFE; SHELL-FISH)

List by Name

(Where no references appear, see main heading)

barnacle: ijwwd articles 4, 8
 dolphin:
 hagfish: ijwwd article 14
 limpet: ijwwd article 10
 murex:
 octopus:
 sea cucumber (holothurian):
 seahorse:
 shark:
 whale:

ARABS

experiences:
 prejudice against Jews overcome: ijwcl article 22

ARAUNAH

(ALSO CALLED ORNAN)

David's purchase of threshing floor: mwb22.07 7

ARCHAEOLOGY

(SEE ALSO BIBLE AUTHENTICITY; WRITING)

Bible:

Jesus buried despite execution on stake: w22.06 29

List by Person

Belshazzar: ijwbq article 193
 Mordecai: w22.11 31

List by Place

Greece:
 judgment seat (Corinth): bt 152
 Iconium: bt 96
 Lystra:
 artifacts mentioning Hermes and Zeus: bt 97

Persia:
 inscriptions referring to Mordecai: w22.11 31
 Persepolis tablets: w22.11 31

ARCHANGEL

(SEE MICHAEL [ARCHANGEL])

ARCTIC

arctic ground squirrel:
 brain: ijwwd article 24

AREOPAGUS

(ALSO CALLED MARS' HILL)
 meaning of term: bt 142
 Paul's speech: bt 142-147
 altar to "Unknown God" (Ac 17:23):
 bt 143
 poets quoted: bt 146
 where presented: bt 142

ARGUMENTS (Logical)

(SEE REASONING)

ARGUMENTS (Quarrels)

(SEE ALSO DISPUTES)

Paul and Barnabas (Ac 15:37-39):
 w22.08 23; bt 119-120, 122

ARK OF THE COVENANT

(ALSO CALLED ARK OF THE TESTIMONY)
 discussion: ijwbq article 118

ARMAGEDDON

(SEE ALSO END OF THE WORLD; GREAT TRIBULATION)

combatants: w22.05 17

comments by—
 Ukraine President Volodymyr Zelensky: mrt article 62
 U.S. President Joseph Biden: mrt article 62

destruction:
 who are destroyed: w22.02 6-7
 discussion: ijwbq article 85
 events before:

 Gog and hordes attack Jehovah's people (Eze 38): w22.05 17; w22.10 16-17

events following:

 Satan and demons abyssed (Re 20: 1-3): w22.05 14
 marriage of the Lamb (Re 19:7-9): w22.05 17

 Millennium begins: w22.05 17
 anointed 'bring the many to righteousness' (Da 12:3): w22.09 22

Har-Magedon: ijwbq article 85
 meaning of term: ijwbq article 85
 misconceptions:

 Middle Eastern conflict: ijwbq article 85

nuclear holocaust: mrt article 62
 provocation:

 attack by Gog of Magog (Eze 38): w22.05 17; w22.10 16-17

where fought: ijwbq article 85

ARMENIA**Jehovah's Witnesses**

service experiences:
 mild response leads to police interest: ijwex article 6
 public witnessing: ijwex article 6

ARMOR

"complete suit of armor from God" (Eph 6:11-17):
 "breastplate of righteousness": w22.08 29-30

ARMY

(SEE ALSO MILITARY SERVICE; SOLDIERS)
 "armies in heaven" (Re 19:14): w22.05 17

experiences:
 female sergeant: ijwcl article 19
 heavenly: cl 41, 176
 "Jehovah of armies": cl 59, 176

List by Place

Roman Empire:
 Judea: bt 70

ART

(SEE ALSO PHOTOGRAPHY)

restoration:
 damaged Da Vinci drawing: cl 246

ARTAXERXES (Bardiya or Gaumata)

(ALSO CALLED SMERDIS)
 ban on temple building: w22.03 14-15

ARTEMIS (Goddess)

Ephesus:
 riot against Paul about (Ac 19): bt 157, 163-164
 temple: bt 161

ASA (King of Judah)

courage: mwb22.09 8

ASCENSION

Jesus Christ: bt 14-18

ASIA (Roman Province)

Paul forbidden by holy spirit to preach (Ac 16:6): bt 125

ASSEMBLIES

(SEE CONVENTIONS)

ASSIGNMENTS

(SEE ALSO APPOINTMENTS [RESPONSIBILITIES]; PRIVILEGES OF SERVICE)

adjusting to changes: w22.11 23-24
 attitude when others receive: bt 88-89

ASSOCIATION

(SEE ALSO CONVERSATIONS; FRIENDS)

bad associations:
 helping Bible students avoid: mwb22.01 16

experiences:
 good association leads to pioneering: w22.11 26

fitting in: ijwyp article 91
 good associations: bt 179

Internet:
 online friendships: mwb22.03 9
 Jews' (ancient) attitude toward Gentiles: cl 152, 155

opposite sex:
 being friends: ijwyp articles 55-56
 proper view of dating: ijwyp article 14

ASTROLOGERS

visit young Jesus: ijwbq article 163

ASTRONOMY

(SEE STARS; UNIVERSE)

ATHALIAH (Daughter of Jezebel)

discussion: mwb22.11 7

ATHENS (Ancient)

(SEE ALSO AREOPAGUS)

agora (marketplace): bt 140-141
 Areopagus (Mars' Hill): bt 142

discussion: bt 142

idols: bt 140

Paul's ministry: bt 12, 140-147

accusations by philosophers: bt 141-142

called a "chatterer" (Ac 17:18): bt 141

philosophers: bt 141, 144

speech at Areopagus: bt 142-147

ATHLETICS

(SEE BODYBUILDING; EXERCISE; SPORTS)

ATMOSPHERE

(SEE ALSO CLOUDS; GLOBAL WARMING)

evidence of Creator: cl 52-53

ozone shield: cl 52

ATOMS

size: cl 53

ATTITUDES (Mental)

(SEE ALSO SPIRIT)

toward—

 being in prison: bt 216-217

 imperfections of fellow servants:

 w22.03 30-31

 material things: w22.01 4-5

 oneself: w22.05 23-25

 one's limitations: w22.04 11

 persecution: w22.12 20; bt 40-41, 60-61

 prayer: w22.07 20-21

 self-sacrifice: w22.02 22-25

 trials: w22.06 23

 work: w22.05 22-23

AUSTRALIA**Jehovah's Witnesses**

Lightbearer (ketch): foa article 1

AUSTRIA**Jehovah's Witnesses**

persons:
 Desch, Franz: bt 55

AUTHORITIES

(SEE SUPERIOR AUTHORITIES)

AUTHORITY

(SEE ALSO HEADSHIP; POWER; SUPERIOR AUTHORITIES)

governing body:
 modern day: ijwfq article 41

Jehovah: cl 41

 example for Christians: mwb22.09 11

Jesus Christ: cl 88-89

 'taught as a person having authority' (Mt 7:29; Mr 1:22): cl 90, 92

AUTOMOBILES

experiences:
 appreciation for Witness youths who changed burst tire: ijwex article 3

AUXILIARY PIONEERS

(FORMERLY CALLED TEMPORARY PIONEERS; VACATION PIONEERS)

(SEE ALSO PIONEERS; LANDS BY NAME)

examples:

 mother with locked-in syndrome: ijwex article 19

AVIATION**AVIATION**

airplanes (passenger):
use in field ministry: bt 6

AZARIAH (Kings of Judah)

(SEE UZZIAH [KING OF JUDAH])

BAAL (Canaanite God)

Elijah exposes: mwb22.09 9

BABEL

(SEE BABYLON [CITY])

BABIES

(SEE ALSO ABORTION; BIRTH CONTROL;
CHILD BIRTH)

baptism: ijwbq article 110

BABYLON (City)

(SEE ALSO BABYLON [EMPIRE])

Peter's ministry: bt 30

BABYLON (Empire)

rulers by name:
Belshazzar: ijwbq article 193

BABYLON THE GREAT

destruction: w22.05 11; w22.07 5-7
first phase of great tribulation:

w22.05 16
discussion: w22.05 11, 14
identified: w22.05 11; ijwbq article 94
mother:

'of prostitutes and disgusting
things' (Re 17:5): w22.05 11
prostitute: w22.05 11
"sits on many waters" (Re 17:1, 15):
dropping of waters: w22.07 6

BALANCE

Bible examples:
Jesus Christ: cl 216
elders: w22.03 27-28
view of self: w22.05 23-25

BANS

(SEE ALSO PERSECUTION)

cautions on giving information:
mwb22.05 2

life stories:

My Love for Jehovah Has Sustained
Me (Soviet Union, Kazakhstan):
Ifs article 1

when authorities seek information:
mwb22.05 2

List by Place

Congo, Democratic Republic of:
1986-1993 (Zaire): Ifs article 3

Malawi:
1967-1993: w22.07 27-29

New Zealand (World War II): foa
article 3

Spain (1939-1970): Ifs article 6

BAPTISM

(SEE ALSO DEDICATION; NEWLY BAP-
TIZED)

Greek word: bt 58

Water Baptism

all-time record number: bt 26
annual report: syr22 2
babies (infant baptism): ijwbq article
110
christening: ijwbq article 110

discussion: ijwbq article 110

Ethiopian eunuch: bt 12, 58

immersion: bt 58; ijwbq article 110

meaning of term: ijwbq article 110;

ijwyp article 109

Pentecost 33 C.E.: bt 26-27

qualifications:

'strip off old personality' (Col 3:9):
w22.03 2-7

rebaptism:

Ephesian Christians (Ac 19:1-7): bt
160

significance:

sins not washed away: ijwbq arti-
cle 110

spiritual progress after: w22.08 2-7;

ijwyp articles 112-113

sprinkling: ijwbq article 110

steps preceding: bt 27

what holds some back: ijwyp article
111

youths:

deciding whether to undergo bap-
tism: ijwyp articles 109-111

doubts arising after baptism:

w22.08 4-5

making progress after baptism:

w22.08 2-7; ijwyp article 112

preparing for baptism: ijwyp arti-
cle 110

BARDIYA

(SEE ARTAXERXES [BARDIYA OR GAUMA-
TA])

BAR-JESUS

(ALSO CALLED ELYMAS)

sorcerer blinded by Paul: bt 87-88

BARNABAS

Antioch (Syria): bt 74
humility: bt 88-89, 103

Lystra: bt 93, 96-99

Paul's association with: bt 64-65

disagreement with Paul: bt 119-
120, 122

first missionary tour: bt 85-99

Paul takes lead: bt 88-89

"Son of Comfort" (Ac 4:36): bt 86, 95

BARZILLAI (of Gilead)

modesty: mwb22.07 2

BAT

echolocation: ijwwd article 16

BATH-SHEBA

David's sin with: mwb22.05 10

**"BEARING THOROUGH
WITNESS" ABOUT GOD'S
KINGDOM (Book)**

(SEE ALSO WATCH TOWER PUBLICATIONS)

contents: bt 2, 9-10

purpose: bt 9-10

BEASTS

(SEE ALSO ANIMALS)

Paul "fought with" (1Co 15:32): bt
163

Of Daniel

chart "The Wild Beasts of Daniel and
Revelation": w22.05 12-13

Of Revelation

beast out of earth (two-horned) (Re
13:11-17): w22.05 10

performs great signs: w22.05 10

beast out of sea (ten horns, seven
heads) (Re 13:1-8): w22.05 9-10; ijwbq
article 73

identified: w22.05 9; w22.12 15
mark of, on hand or forehead:

ijwbq article 74

number 666: ijwbq article 74

seven heads: w22.05 9-10

seventh head: w22.05 10

chart "The Wild Beasts of Daniel and
Revelation": w22.05 12-13

dragon (Re 12:3-13:4; 16:13; 20:2):
w22.05 14

abyssed: w22.05 14

hurled into lake of fire: w22.05 14

meaning of term: w22.05 8-9

scarlet-colored (Re 17): w22.05 10;

ijwbq article 100

eight king: w22.07 5

great prostitute desolated by:

w22.05 11

BEAUTY

(SEE ALSO COSMETICS)

link with holiness: cl 31-32

BEE

flight:

bumblebee stability in wind: ijwwd
article 22; mwb22.01 5

BEGINNING

"in the beginning" (Ge 1:1): ijwbq
article 82; ijwbv article 2

BEHAVIOR

(SEE CONDUCT)

BELGIAN CONGO

(SEE CONGO, DEMOCRATIC REPUBLIC OF)

BELIEFS

(SEE ALSO CUSTOMS; JEHOVAH'S WIT-
NESSES; RELIGION; UNDERSTANDING; DOC-
TRINES AND RELIGIONS BY NAME)

creation:

defending belief in creation: ijwyp
article 28

defending Bible-based: bt 32

determining what to believe:

methods used by Jehovah's Wit-
nesses: bt 105

God's existence: ijwbq article 78

defending: ijwyp articles 28, 35-36

love "believes all things" (1Co 13:7):

cl 304

youths:

defending one's beliefs: ijwyp arti-
cle 28

BELIEFS CLARIFIED

purpose: ijwfq article 49

List by Year

2009, "all creation that is under
heaven" (Col 1:23): bt 217

2022, "bringing the many to righ-
teousness" (Da 12:3): w22.09
22

effect of remarriage after un-
scriptural divorce: w22.04
30-31

resurrection of “those asleep in the dust of the earth” (Da 12:2): w22.09 21-22
 resurrection to life, judgment (Joh 5:29): w22.09 14, 18-19, 26
 two-horned beast makes “fire come down out of heaven” (Re 13:13): w22.05 10

BELSHAZZAR

kingship confirmed: ijwbq article 193

BEROEIA

Paul’s ministry: bt 137-138

BEROEANS

noble-minded (Ac 17:11): bt 137-138

BETHEL (United States)

(SEE ALSO BETHEL FAMILIES; BRANCH OFFICES OF JEHOVAH’S WITNESSES)
 printing:

bookbinding: w22.10 2

BETHEL FAMILIES

(SEE ALSO BRANCH OFFICES OF JEHOVAH’S WITNESSES)

life stories:

Caparelli, Antonio and Dorina (Italy): lfs article 5
 Weaver, Leon, Jr. (U.S.): w22.09 28-31

number in families worldwide: syr22 2

reassignments:

experiences: w22.11 24

BETRAYAL

(SEE ALSO DISLOYALTY)

Bible Examples

Absalom betrays David: mwb22.05 14
 Delilah betrays Samson: mwb22.01 2

BIBLE

(SEE ALSO BIBLE AUTHENTICITY; BIBLE PRINCIPLES; BIBLE STUDIES; BIBLE TRANSLATIONS; CHRISTIAN GREEK SCRIPTURES; HEBREW SCRIPTURES; INSPIRATION; PROPHECY; STUDY; WATCH TOWER PUBLICATIONS; WORD OF GOD)

attitude toward Bible:

Jehovah’s Witnesses: bt 105
 when details not provided: cl 185-187

basis for beliefs: bt 105

book about people: cl 183-185

contents:

information that is not provided: cl 185-187

discussion: cl 179, 181-188; ijwbq article 181

effect for good:

mirror effect: w22.01 12-13; w22.03 4

field ministry:

use of Bible: bt 134-135

God revealed by: cl 18-20, 184-186

inspiration: cl 182; ijwbq article 1

individuality of expression: cl 182

not “white man’s book”: ijwbq article 3

practicality: cl 187-188

comfort and encouragement: ijwbq article 189

hope for future: ijwbq article 180; g22.1 15

reading the Bible: w22.10 7-8

encouragement to read: cl 312

how to read: w22.10 8

Memorial time: mwb22.03 10-11

when accounts seem hard to accept: w22.02 2-4

youths: ijwyp articles 77-78

trust in: w22.02 2-4

understanding the Bible: ijwbq article 40

difficult texts: w22.02 2-4

progressive: bt 71

use in teaching: w22.01 11

reasoning from the Scriptures: bt 134-135

value: ijwbq article 42

for youths: ijwyp article 77

whether God’s thoughts: ijwbq article 2

whether human wisdom: ijwbq article 1

wisdom evident in: cl 179, 181-188

writers: ijwbq articles 4-5

individuality of expression: cl 182

whether Moses wrote the Bible: ijwbq article 4

wisdom of using humans: cl 182-183

written record superior to word of mouth: cl 179, 181-182

BIBLE AUTHENTICITY

(SEE ALSO CREATION; FLOOD [NOACHIAN]; PROPHECY; BIBLE BOOKS BY NAME)

accuracy of transmission: ijwbq article 129

“contradictions”: ijwbq article 70

inspiration evident: ijwbq article 1

History

Adria, sea of (Ac 27:27): bt 209

altars to unknown gods (Ac 17:23): bt 143

Belshazzar (Da 5, 7, 8): ijwbq article 193

Daniel (book): ijwbq article 193

Iconium not of Lycaonia (Ac 14:6): bt 96

Jesus Christ: ijwbq articles 11, 14

burial despite execution on stake: w22.06 29

gospel accounts historical: ijwbq articles 12-13

Luke (disciple): bt 210

Lystra:

Zeus and Hermes worshipped (Ac 14:11-13): bt 97

Mordecai (Es 2-10): w22.11 31

Nebuchadnezzar: ijwbq article 193

Science and Nature

alleged errors: ijwbq article 82

astronomy:

number of stars: cl 49-50

view of universe: ijwbq article 82

contrast with ancient myths: ijwbq article 82

creation:

creative days: ijwbq article 82

vegetation: ijwbq article 82

discussion: ijwbq article 82

earth:

water cycle: cl 52-53

ratio of circumference to diameter: ijwbq article 82

Scriptures Harmonized

Genesis 1:11, 16: ijwbq article 82

Genesis 2:2; John 5:17: ijwbq article 70

1 Kings 7:23; 2 Chronicles 4:2: ijwbq article 82

Ecclesiastes 1:4; 2 Peter 3:10: ijwbq article 70

Matthew 8:5; Luke 7:3: ijwbq article 70

Matthew 20:29, 30; Mark 10:46; Luke 18:35: ijwbq article 70

John 10:30; John 14:28: ijwbq article 70

Romans 5:12; 1 John 3:6: ijwbq article 70

BIBLE CHANGES LIVES, THE (Feature in The Watchtower and on jw.org)

(SEE FIELD MINISTRY EXPERIENCES)

BIBLE DRAMAS

(SEE DRAMAS)

BIBLE PRINCIPLES

benefits of applying: w22.08 5

protection: cl 74

BIBLE STUDIES CONVENTIONS (1886-1931)

(SEE CONVENTIONS; CITIES BY NAME)

BIBLE STUDIES

(SEE ALSO FAMILY WORSHIP; STUDY)

assisting students—

to avoid bad associations: mwb22.01 16

to develop relationship with Jehovah: mwb22.03 15

to overcome unclean habits: mwb22.03 7

discussion: ijwfw article 15

encouragement for people to accept: students not obligated to become Witnesses: ijwfw article 52

encouraging students to attend meetings: mwb22.01 9

experiences:

16 studies started while recovering from major surgery: ijwex article 23

one becomes many: ijwex article 15

how long to conduct:

continuing after baptism: mwb22.09 13

patience: bt 104

publications to study: w22.07 10-11

reporting:

studies with newly baptized: mwb22.09 13

starting:

campaigns: mwb22.07 13

on initial call: mwb22.07 13

statistics:

number of Bible studies: syr22 2

teaching: w22.01 30
 humility when conducting: w22.01 11-12
 use of *Enjoy Life Forever!* book: mwb22.05 13; mwb22.09 13
 with—
 newly baptized: mwb22.09 13
 one's own children: w22.04 18

Modern History

publications designed for: w22.07 10-11

BIBLE TRANSLATIONS

(SEE ALSO WATCH TOWER PUBLICATIONS)

List by Name

(Where no references appear, see main heading)

New World Translation of the Holy Scriptures:

BIOLOGY

(SEE ANIMALS; BIOMIMETICS; CELLS; CREATION; EVOLUTION; LIFE; PLANTS)

BIOMIMETICS

(SEE ALSO CREATION)

adhesive disk mimics remora's sucker: ijwwd article 17
 adhesive that mimics slug's slime: ijwwd article 11
 adhesive to mimic barnacle glue: ijwwd article 8
 aircraft to mimic bumblebee flight control: mwb22.01 5
 cane mimics bat echolocation: ijwwd article 16
 cleaning of delicate electronics may mimic carpenter ant: ijwwd article 5
 dog's sense of smell: ijwwd article 6
 electrodes for brain surgery to mimic sea cucumber's skin: ijwwd article 9
 fruit fly's aerobatic ability: ijwwd article 1
 hairbrush mimics cat's tongue: ijwwd article 15
 metal foam mimics pomelo skin: ijwwd article 13
 octopus arm: ijwwd article 3
 robot fails to match diving ability of gannet: ijwwd article 12
 robotic arm mimics octopus tentacle: ijwwd article 3
 ships to use protective gel like pilot whale's skin: ijwwd article 4
 sonar device mimics dolphin: ijwwd article 2
 threads to mimic those in hagfish slime: ijwwd article 14
 whale skin: ijwwd article 4

BIRDS

colors: ijwwd article 21
 diving birds: gannet: ijwwd article 12
 sacrifices: turtledoves or young pigeons: w22.02 31
 smallest: cl 54
 speed: ostrich: cl 54

List by Name
 (Where no references appear, see main heading)

albatross:
 eagle:
 gannet:
 hummingbird:
 ostrich:
 owl:
 pigeon:
 sparrow:
 turtledove:

BIRTH

(SEE BORN AGAIN; CHILDBIRTH)

BIRTH CONTROL

Bible view:
 contraceptives: ijwbq article 19

BIRTHDAYS

(SEE ALSO CHRISTMAS)

celebrations:
 attitude of Jehovah's Witnesses: ijwfq article 39

BLESSINGS

(SEE ALSO NEW EARTH)

Jehovah's:
 for those rendering true worship: bt 221, 223
 stream from visionary temple (Eze 47): cl 275-276

BLIND(NESS)

(SEE ALSO BRAILLE)

Elymas blinded by Paul: bt 87-88
 experiences:
 blind women impressed by personal interest: ijwex article 16

BLOOD

(SEE ALSO BLOODGUILT; BLOOD TRANSFUSIONS)

Bible View

Jesus Christ: cl 145-146

BLOODGUILT

Israel (ancient):
 Saul and "sons" regarding Gibeonites: w22.03 13

BLOOD TRANSFUSIONS

(SEE ALSO BLOOD; HOSPITAL LIAISON COMMITTEES)

Witness view: ijwfq article 21

Bible View

discussion: ijwbq article 41

BOASTFULNESS

(SEE BRAGGING)

BOATS

(SEE ALSO SHIPS)

experiences:
 ferryboat: bt 6-7
 use in witnessing:
 Paraguay: bt 6
 Southeast Asia: foa article 1

List by Name
 (Where no references appear, see main heading)

Lightbearer (ketch):
 Sturi Yamni (riverboat): ijwex article 17

BODILY TRAINING

(SEE BODYBUILDING; EXERCISE; SPORTS)

BODY

(SEE ALSO HUMAN BODY)

body image: ijwyp article 15

BODYBUILDING

bodybuilder overcomes aggressive personality: ijwcl article 18

BOLDNESS

Bible examples:

Peter: bt 29
 field ministry:
 balancing with tact: bt 29
 prayer for (Ac 4): bt 32, 34-35
 "we mustered up boldness" (1Th 2:2): bt 133

BONDAGE

(SEE SLAVERY)

BOOK OF LIFE

(SEE ALSO RESURRECTION; SCROLLS)

Jehovah's: w22.09 14-19; ijwbq article 55

"book of remembrance" (Mal 3:16): w22.09 14

first name entered: w22.09 14

names can be removed: w22.09 14-15

names within: w22.09 15-17

BOOKS

(SEE ALSO SCROLLS; WATCH TOWER PUBLICATIONS)

burned by new Christians at Ephesus: bt 162-163

Jehovah's Witnesses:

books to help explain basic Bible teachings: w22.07 10-11

dire prediction by president of commercial firm: w22.10 2

Enjoy Life Forever!: hdu article 21

first bindery (1922): w22.10 2

no ratings of others' books: ijwfq article 25

symbolic:

book of life: w22.09 14-19; ijwbq article 55

"book of remembrance" (Mal 3:16): w22.09 14

List by Title

(Where no references appear, see main heading)

"book of the Wars of Jehovah": cl 64
 Mishnah, The:

BOOTHs

(SEE ALSO FESTIVALS)

"booth of David" (Am 9:11): bt 109

BOREDOM

coping with: ijwyp article 81

helping children: ijwhf article 20

eternal life not boring: w22.12 13

BORN AGAIN

(SEE ALSO ANOINTED CHRISTIANS)

discussion: ijwbq article 107

"from water and spirit" (Joh 3:5):

ijwbq article 107

meaning of term: ijwbq article 107

not a personal choice: ijwbq article 107
 not needed for salvation: ijwbq article 107
 not reincarnation: ijwbq article 113

BORROWING

(SEE DEBT)

BOTANY

(SEE PLANTS)

BOTTLES

skin bottle:

“my tears in your skin bottle” (Ps 56:8): cl 243-244

BOW (Archery)

David's dirge “The Bow” (2Sa 1:17-27): mwb22.05 4

BOYS

(SEE CHILDREN; FATHERLESS BOY; YOUTHS)

BRAGGING

love “does not brag” (1Co 13:4): cl 306

BRAILLE

(SEE ALSO BLIND[NESS])

Watch Tower Publications

appreciation for: hdu article 17
 discussion: hdu article 17

BRAIN

(SEE ALSO MIND)

animal:

arctic ground squirrel: ijwwd article 24

capacity: w22.12 3-4
 complexity: cl 173

BRANCH OFFICES OF**JEHOVAH'S WITNESSES**

(SEE ALSO BETHEL [UNITED STATES]; BETHEL FAMILIES; LANDS BY NAME)
 number: syr22 2

List by Place

Malawi: w22.07 29-30

BRAZIL**Jehovah's Witnesses**

service experiences:
 aggressive personality overcome: ijwcl article 18

BREASTPLATE

“breastplate of righteousness” (Eph 6:14): w22.08 29-30

BRIDE OF CHRIST

(SEE ANOINTED CHRISTIANS; NEW JERUSALEM; 144,000)

BRIDE-PRICE

Bible times: w22.02 30
 Christian view: w22.02 30
 discussion: w22.02 30

BRITAIN

(SEE GREAT BRITAIN)

BRITISH GUIANA

(SEE GUYANA)

BROTHERS

Christians:
 when authorities mistreat responsible brothers: w22.11 16-17

Jesus' half brothers: ijwbq article 84
 James: w22.01 8-13; bt 112

BUDDHISM

holidays and festivals:

Vesak: ijwfq article 59

BUDGET

(SEE ALSO FINANCES)

how to make one: g22.1 9

BUILDING

(SEE ALSO CONSTRUCTION)

spiritual:

“building one another up” (1Th 5:11): w22.08 20-25
 upbuilding speech: w22.04 8-9

BULGARIA**Jehovah's Witnesses**

service experiences:
 mother helped to express love: ijwex article 2
 serving where need is greater: ijwex article 18

BULL

symbolic of—

Jehovah's power: cl 38
 wild bull: cl 38

BULLIES

bullying by computer or mobile phone: ijwyp article 73
 coping with: ijwyp article 12
 helping one's children: ijwhf article 5
 school: ijwhf article 5

BURDENS

relief from:

Jesus' yoke kindly, load light (Mt 11:30): ijwbv article 28
 “toiling and loaded down” (Mt 11:28): ijwbv article 28

BURIAL

(SEE ALSO CEMETERIES; CREMATION; FUNERALS)

Jesus Christ:

whether allowed by Roman law: w22.06 29

BURMA

(SEE MYANMAR)

BURNOUT

(SEE ALSO FATIGUE)

prevention: ijwyp article 74

BUSINESS

(SEE ALSO ADVERTISING; ECONOMICS; EMPLOYMENT; BUSINESSES BY TYPE)

Bible principles:

honesty: w22.08 27
 experiences:
 executive finds true riches: ijwcl article 12

BUTTERFLY

wings:

V-shaped pose: ijwwd article 7

List by Name

cabbage white: ijwwd article 7
 monarch:
 migration: ijwwd article 25

CAESAR

(SEE ALSO GOVERNMENTS; ROMAN EMPIRE; SUPERIOR AUTHORITIES)

Caesars of Rome:

in power during time covered by Acts: bt 137
 Paul's appeal: bt 198

List by Name

(Where no references appear, see main heading)

Caligula (Gaius):

Claudius:

Nero:

Tiberius:

Trajan:

CAESAREA

discussion: bt 174, 191
 Paul's ministry: bt 174
 imprisonment and trials: bt 12, 191-202
 Philip's residence:
 Paul and Luke stay over: bt 12, 176-178

CAIN

wife: ijwbq article 127

CALAMITIES

(SEE ADVERSITY; DISASTERS)

CALENDARS

(SEE ALSO DATES [CALENDAR]; MONTHS; YEARS)

Jewish:

charts, diagrams: w22.06 31
 civil and sacred: w22.06 30
 coordination with solar year: w22.06 30
 how years and months were determined: w22.06 30-31
 lunar:
 coordination with solar year: w22.06 30

CALIGULA

(ALSO CALLED GAIUS CAESAR)

reign: bt 137

CANAANITES

extermination:

why after 400 years (Ge 15:13-16): cl 62-63
 why decreed by Jehovah: cl 62-63

CANADA**Jehovah's Witnesses**

letter from driver: ijwex article 3
 service experiences:
 rock recording artist: ijwcl article 3

CANNABIS

(SEE MARIJUANA)

CAREER

(SEE ALSO EMPLOYMENT)

balanced view of:

not neglecting Scriptural obligations: w22.05 23

experiences:

full-time service chosen: w22.07 26-27, 30

CAREGIVING

discussion: ijwbq article 164

CARPENTERS**CARPENTERS**

Jesus Christ: cl 209

CARS

(SEE AUTOMOBILES)

CAT

tongue: ijwwd article 15

CATASTROPHES

(SEE DISASTERS)

CATHOLIC

(SEE EASTERN ORTHODOX CHURCH; ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH)

CEDAR POINT, OHIO, CONVENTIONS**1922**

'advertise the King and his kingdom': w22.10 3-5

banner: w22.10 3-5

CELEBRATIONS

(SEE ALSO BIRTHDAYS; FESTIVALS; HOLIDAYS; NEW YEAR'S CELEBRATIONS; WEDDINGS)

Bible view:

celebrations that exalt a "saint": ijwfg article 59

Lunar New Year (Asia): ijwfg article 59

Witness view: ijwfg article 59

CELL PHONES

(SEE TELEPHONES)

CELLS

(SEE ALSO BLOOD)

complexity: cl 172

embryo: cl 172-173

number in body: cl 172

size: cl 172

CELTs

Halloween origins: ijwbq article 67

CEMETERIES

(SEE ALSO BURIAL; DEAD)

experiences:

absent pastor: ijwex article 10

CEPHAS

(SEE PETER [APOSTLE])

CHANGES

coping with: w22.03 17

CHARIOTS

Egyptian:

at Exodus: cl 57

Jehovah's chariot:

Ezekiel's vision (Eze 1, 10): cl 204-205

CHARITY

(SEE CONTRIBUTIONS; GIFTS; MATERIAL ASSISTANCE; RELIEF [FOR PEOPLE IN NEED])

CHARTS

(SEE ALSO MAPS)

Bible

calendar months of the Bible: w22.06 31

time line of fulfillment of Genesis 3: 15: w22.07 17

wild beasts of Daniel and Revelation: w22.05 12-13

Chronology

important dates in the spread of Christianity during the first century C.E.: bt 12

CHASTENESS

Bible view: cl 221-222

CHERUBS

(SEE ALSO ANGELS)

attending Jehovah's chariot (Eze 1, 10): cl 13-14

CHICHEWA (Language)

(SEE ALSO MALAWI; ZAMBIA)

translation: w22.07 28

CHILD ABUSE**Sexual Abuse**

experiences:

truth helps heal: ijwcl article 16

help for victims now adults: ijwyp article 39

protection against:

parents' role: ijwbq article 65

CHILDBIRTH

Law covenant:

uncleaness from childbirth: cl 130-131

CHILDREN

(SEE ALSO BABIES; CHILD ABUSE; CHILD TRAINING; FAMILIES; ORPHANS; PARENTS; PUBERTY; YOUTHS)

boredom: ijwhf article 20

day-care centers: ijwhf article 14

effect of—

disturbing news reports: ijwhf article 17

parental breakup: ijwhf article 12

fears:

school bullies: ijwhf article 5

friends:

parental oversight: w22.05 29-30

play: ijwhf article 19

power:

proper use: cl 101

recreation:

benefits: ijwhf article 19

relationship among siblings: ijwyp article 57

relationship with parents:

communication: g22.1 12; mwb22.01 11

smartphones: ijwhf article 15

Christian Congregation

baptism:

coping with doubts arising after: w22.08 4-5

making progress after: w22.08 2-7

leaving the truth: w22.05 30-31

not forced to become Witnesses:

ijwfg article 60

relationship with Jehovah:

love for Jehovah: w22.05 26-31; w22.08 3-4

Experiences

nine-year-old leaves troubled home-life: ijwcl article 24

CHILD TRAINING

(SEE ALSO CHILDREN; EDUCATION; FAMILY WORSHIP; PARENTS; SCHOOLS)

alcoholic beverages: ijwhf article 4

benefits of creative play: ijwhf article 19

Bible examples:

Timothy's mother and grandmother: w22.04 16-21

communication: w22.05 28-29

coping with bullies: ijwhf article 5

day care for children: ijwhf article 14

discipline: cl 100-101

rod of discipline: cl 100-101

discussion: ijwhf article 9

friends: w22.05 29-30

helping to—

avoid racial prejudice: ijwhf article 27

deal with failure: ijwhf article 7

mother's role: w22.04 17-21

parental example: w22.05 28

reading: ijwhf articles 23-24

relationship with Jehovah: w22.03 22

love for Jehovah: w22.05 26-31

school:

helping improve grades: ijwhf article 2

sex education:

about sexual abuse: ijwbq article 65

parental responsibility: ijwbq article 65

teaching—

gratitude: ijwhf article 22

social media safety: ijwhf article 26

CHILE**Jehovah's Witnesses**

service experiences:

cemetery: ijwex article 10

CHOICE

(SEE ALSO DECISIONS; FREE WILL; PRIORITIES)

making wise choices:

youths: w22.01 27

to serve Jehovah: cl 45-46

CHRIST

(SEE ALSO JESUS CHRIST; MESSIAH)

"law of" (Ga 6:2): cl 153-156

CHRISTENDOM

(SEE ALSO CHURCHES; CLERGY; EASTERN ORTHODOX CHURCH; INTERFAITH; PRIESTS; DENOMINATIONS BY NAME)

apostasy: bt 170, 172

denominations: ijwbq article 91

pagan origin of doctrines and practices:

Halloween: ijwbq article 67

CHRISTIAN CONGREGATION

(SEE ALSO ANOINTED CHRISTIANS; CHRISTIANS; CONGREGATIONS; JEHOVAH'S ORGANIZATION)

administration:

governing body: ijwfg article 41

appreciation for: w22.11 12-13

beginning: bt 21

discussion: bt 22-23

headship:
 Jesus Christ: w22.07 12-13
 justice within:
 judicial cases: w22.02 5-6; w22.06 9-10
 meaning of term: bt 22
 organization:
 role of Governing Body: ijwfbq article 41
 purpose: bt 22-24
 staying close to: bt 22-24
 treatment of ones taking the lead:
 when authorities mistreat: w22.11 16-17

CHRISTIAN GREEK SCRIPTURES

(SEE ALSO BIBLE; BIBLE TRANSLATIONS)
 divine name:
 comments from *Anchor Bible Dictionary*: ijwbv article 3

CHRISTIANITY

(SEE ALSO CHRISTENDOM; CHRISTIAN CONGREGATION; CHRISTIANS; CHRISTIANS [EARLY])
 identifying features:
 love: cl 301
 organization: ijwbq article 90
 restoration in modern times: cl 79-81
 spread:
 Gentiles: bt 74

CHRISTIANS

(SEE ALSO CHRISTIAN CONGREGATION; CHRISTIANITY; CHRISTIANS [EARLY]; DISCIPLES)
 attitude toward—
 entertainment: w22.10 9
 gambling: ijwbq article 102
 governments: w22.10 12-17
 medical treatment: ijwbq article 39
 oaths: w22.04 28-29
 oneself: w22.05 23-25
 persecution: w22.12 20; bt 40-41, 60-61
 Sabbath observance: ijwbq article 88
 war: w22.10 29-31; mrt article 59
 being transformed (Ro 12:2): wp22.1 10; ijwbv article 16
 commission: bt 7-8
 “be witnesses of me” (Ac 1:8): bt 2, 16-17
 conflict between God’s law and sin’s law: cl 261
 humility: bt 159
 Jesus the example for: w22.03 9-11
 elders: w22.02 22
 love: w22.03 10
 “law of the Christ” (Ga 6:2): cl 153-156
 “mind of Christ” (1Co 2:16): w22.03 9
 name Christian:
 “by divine providence” (Ac 11:26): bt 74
 neutrality: w22.05 11
 new personality: w22.03 8-12
 not immune from problems: cl 72-73
 peace enjoyed by:
 “I give you my peace” (Joh 14:27): ijwbv article 29

“peace of God” (Php 4:7): w22.01 19; w22.12 16, 21; ijwbv article 13
 preaching:
 obligation to share in: cl 161
 teachers: w22.01 30
 truthfulness: w22.04 9
 wholeheartedness: mwb22.11 8

Relationship Among

building one another up: w22.08 20-25
 forgiving one another: w22.06 9-10; cl 188
 friendship: mwb22.03 8
 helping one another:
 during economic crises: ijwex article 24
 love for one another: cl 300-309
 identifying mark: cl 301
 when wronged: w22.06 9-10
 willingness to die for one another: ijwbv article 32
 not judging: cl 161-164
 not stumbling fellow Christians: w22.08 22
 relief work: w22.08 24
 trust: w22.09 2-7

CHRISTIANS (Early)

(SEE ALSO APOSTLES; DISCIPLES)
 attitude toward—
 observance of Law: bt 182-184
 Bithynia:
 comments by Pliny the Younger: bt 26
 comments by—
 Pliny the Younger: bt 26
 congregation problems:
 Judaizers: bt 103
 contributions (monetary):
 after Pentecost 33 C.E.: bt 27, 35
 for Christians in Jerusalem and Judea: bt 74, 76, 169, 182
 flight from Jerusalem: w22.01 4-5
 Gentiles accepted:
 Cornelius: bt 69-72
 Jerusalem Christians acquiesce (Ac 11): bt 72-73
 growth: bt 221
 martyrs:
 James: bt 12, 78
 Stephen: bt 12, 48, 50-51
 meetings:
 private homes: bt 80, 118
 miraculous gifts:
 tongues: ijwbq article 150
 name Christian:
 “by divine providence” (Ac 11:26): bt 74
 not Communists: bt 27
 persecution: bt 44, 90, 92
 by Saul (Paul): bt 200
 letter from Pliny the Younger on: bt 26
 preaching:
 circumstances compared with 20th century: bt 218-223
 reports made: bt 43
 similarity of Jehovah’s Witnesses: bt 218-223

List by Name
(Where no references appear, see main heading)

Clement of Rome:

CHRISTMAS

(SEE ALSO EPIPHANY)
 Christian view: ijwbq articles 35-36
 date: ijwbq article 36
 discussion: ijwbq article 35
 origins: ijwbq article 35
 Witness view: ijwfbq article 18

CHRIST’S RETURN AND PRESENCE

(SEE ALSO END OF THE WORLD; JUDGMENT DAY; LAST DAYS; 1914)
 Christ’s coming: ijwbq article 97
 “manner” (Ac 1:11): bt 17-18
 evidence of: w22.07 3-4
 Jesus’ illustrations:
 faithful and discreet slave (Mt 24): w22.07 10-12
 “times of restoration” (Ac 3:21): bt 31; cl 77-78

CHRONOLOGY

(SEE CALENDARS; DATES [CALENDAR]; DATES OF PROPHETIC SIGNIFICANCE)

CHURCHES

(SEE ALSO CHRISTENDOM; CLERGY)

Buildings

why Kingdom Halls not called churches: ijwfbq article 24

CIGARETTES

(SEE SMOKING)

CINEMA

(SEE MOVIES)

CIRCUIT OVERSEERS

(FORMERLY CALLED CIRCUIT SERVANTS; SERVANTS TO THE BRETHREN; ZONE SERVANTS; REGIONAL SERVANTS; REGIONAL SERVICE DIRECTORS; PILGRIMS; TOWER TRACT SOCIETY REPRESENTATIVES)
 (SEE ALSO TRAVELING OVERSEERS; LANDS BY NAME)
 appointment: bt 119
 experiences:
 raising family: w22.11 29-30
 visit:
 showing hospitality: bt 177, 213

CIRCUMCISION

Abraham:
 covenant: bt 102
 Christians: bt 184
 issue in early Christian congregation: bt 12, 101-106, 108-109, 111, 113-114
 humility of Paul and Barnabas: w22.08 22; bt 103
 Judaizers promote circumcision: bt 103
 Judas and Silas help deliver decision: bt 113-115
 Titus at Jerusalem council: bt 102

CITIES

(SEE ALSO LANDS AND CITIES BY NAME)

symbolic:
 New Jerusalem: w22.05 17-18

CITIZENSHIP**CITIZENSHIP**

Roman Empire: bt 184
benefits: bt 184
purchase of: bt 184

CITY

(SEE CITIES)

CIVIL RIGHTS

(SEE RIGHTS)

CIVIL UNREST

(SEE ALSO MOBS)

preparation for: mwb22.05 7

CLARIFICATION OF BELIEFS

(SEE BELIEFS CLARIFIED)

CLAUDIUS CAESAR

expels Jews from Rome: bt 137
year: bt 12
famine during rule (Ac 11:28): bt 76, 137
reign: bt 137

CLAUDIUS LYSIAS

dealings with Paul: bt 185-188
letter to Felix: bt 191-192

CLAY

symbolic:
feet of dream image (Da 2): w22.07 5-6

CLEANNES

(SEE ALSO HOLINESS)

congregation: w22.02 5-6
Law covenant: cl 130-131
spiritual cleanness:
Isaiah cleansed (Isa 6): cl 32, 34-35

Physical Cleanliness

ants:
carpenter ant cleans antennae:
ijwwd article 5
Law covenant:
disease prevented: cl 130
personal hygiene: g22.1 6

CLEMENT OF ROME

comments on—
Paul's visit to Spain: bt 214

CLERGY

(SEE ALSO PRIESTS)

clergy-laity distinctions:
absent among Witnesses: ijwfg
article 13
experiences:
cries over death of son: ijwex article 9
deaf pastor: ijwcl article 9

CLIMATE CHANGE

(SEE ALSO GLOBAL WARMING)

discussion: mrt articles 41, 55
record temperatures: mrt article 58
summits on climate change:

COP27 United Nations Climate Change Conference: mrt article 65

whether nations can solve: mrt article 65

CLOTHING

youths: ijwyp article 48

CLOUDS

(SEE ALSO ATMOSPHERE; WEATHER)

symbolic:
“cloud of witnesses” (Heb 12:1): w22.06 25

CNIDUS

city: bt 205

COHABITATION

(SEE LIVING TOGETHER)

COINS

ancient:
given by needy widow (Mr 12:42): cl 185

COLLECTIONS (Monetary)

(SEE ALSO CONTRIBUTIONS)

Paul's, for Christians in Jerusalem and Judea: bt 169, 182

COLOMBIA**Jehovah's Witnesses**

pioneers:
special pioneers: ijwex article 14
serving where need is greater: ijwex article 14

COLONNADE OF SOLOMON

Herod's temple: bt 38

COLOR

birds: ijwwd article 21

List by Name

(Where no references appear, see main heading)

purple:
red:
scarlet:

COLOSSIANS (Book)

Onesimus and Tychicus deliver: bt 212
time and place written: bt 12, 212

COMFORT

Bible examples:
Barnabas: bt 86, 95
Jehovah comforts Elijah: mwb22.09 10

experiences:
comforts others while recovering from major surgery: ijwex article 23
mother who lost daughter in mass shooting: ijwex article 25
for death of a loved one: ijwbq article 189

resurrection hope: bt 168
what others can do: w22.01 16
for those having economic problems: mrt article 36

from Jehovah:
for Elijah (1Ki 19): mwb22.09 10
“from the Scriptures” (Ro 15:4): ijwbq article 189

COMING OF CHRIST

(SEE CHRIST'S RETURN AND PRESENCE)

COMMANDMENTS

(SEE ALSO LAW COVENANT; TEN COMMANDMENTS)

“new commandment”:
John 13:34, 35: cl 301

COMMERCE

(SEE BUSINESS)

COMMITTEES

(SEE GOVERNING BODY; HOSPITAL LIAISON COMMITTEES; JUDICIAL COMMITTEE)

COMMUNICATION

(SEE ALSO CONVERSATIONS; GOSSIP; LANGUAGE[S]; MEDIA [MASS COMMUNICATION]; SPEECH; TEXTING)

family:

parents with children: w22.05 28-29; g22.1 12
youths with parents: mwb22.01 11
Jehovah: cl 311-313
written communication: cl 179, 181-182, 312
with Jehovah: cl 313-314

COMPASSION

(SEE ALSO EMPATHY; FORGIVENESS; KINDNESS; MERCY; PITY)

Christians: cl 296-297
Jehovah: cl 250-259
Jesus', for afflicted: cl 292-297
widow of Nain: cl 295-296
meaning of term: cl 250-251, 253, 292
mothers: cl 250-251, 256

COMPENSATION

Law covenant: cl 133-134

COMPLAINING

(SEE ALSO CRITICISM)

legitimate complaints:
unequal distribution of food in Jerusalem congregation (Ac 6): bt 41-42

COMPROMISE

(SEE ALSO FAITHFULNESS)

avoiding:
despite being tactful: bt 144-145
experiences:
refusal to compromise neutrality: w22.10 9-11

COMPUTERS

(SEE ALSO ELECTRONIC GAMES; EMAIL; INTERNET)

games: ijwyp article 31
networks (public):
bullying messages: ijwyp article 73

CONCENTRATION

how to concentrate: ijwyp article 104

CONCENTRATION CAMPS

(SEE ALSO NAZISM; PRISONS)

Jehovah's Witnesses

persons:
Abt, Harald and Elsa: bt 223
Desch, Franz: bt 55
Dornik, Henryk: bt 40-41
purple triangles: ijwex article 13
service experiences:
Jews accept truth: bt 53, 55
SS officer learns truth: bt 55

CONDUCT

(SEE ALSO HABITS; MANNERS)

experiences:
prisoner studies, then trusted by authorities: bt 212

Jehovah's standards: cl 158-160
manners: ijwyp article 32

CONFESSION

(SEE ALSO FORGIVENESS; WRONGDOING)
to priest or minister: ijwbq article 99

CONFIDENTIALITY

(SEE ALSO PRIVACY)
elders: w22.09 11-12
not revealing confidential information to wife: w22.09 11-12
maintaining: w22.09 10-12

CONFLICTS

(SEE SETTLING PERSONAL DIFFERENCES)

CONGO (Kinshasa)

(SEE CONGO, DEMOCRATIC REPUBLIC OF)

CONGO, DEMOCRATIC REPUBLIC OF

(ALSO CALLED CONGO [KINSHASA])
(FORMERLY CALLED ZAIRE; CONGO; BELGIAN CONGO; CONGO FREE STATE)

Jehovah's Witnesses

ban (1986-1993): lfs article 3
persons:
Sharp, Dayrell and Susanne: lfs article 3
relief work:
after eruption of Mt. Nyiragongo (2002, 2021): hdu article 20

CONGREGATION COMMITTEE

(SEE JUDICIAL COMMITTEE)

CONGREGATION OF GOD

(SEE ANOINTED CHRISTIANS; CHRISTIAN CONGREGATION)

CONGREGATION PUBLISHERS

meaning of term: syr22 2
which congregation to serve with: w22.02 4-5

CONGREGATIONS

(SEE ALSO CHRISTIAN CONGREGATION; ELDERS; KINGDOM HALLS; MEETINGS [CONGREGATION]; MINISTERIAL SERVANTS)

first century:
Jerusalem meeting place: bt 80, 118
merging congregations: w22.11 24-25
number: syr22 2
organization: ijwfq article 14
problems:
personal disputes: w22.08 22-23
relationships within:
friendship: mwb22.03 8
seven, of Revelation:
messages to: w22.05 3-5
staying close to: bt 22-24
unity: bt 114-115
which congregation to serve with: w22.02 4-5

CONQUEST

by Jesus Christ:
world: ijwbv article 22

CONSCIENCE

oaths that are matters of conscience: w22.04 28-29
training: ijwyp article 99

CONSCIENTIOUS OBJECTION

(SEE MILITARY SERVICE; NEUTRALITY)

CONSCRIPTION

(SEE MILITARY SERVICE)

CONSIDERATION

(SEE ALSO KINDNESS)

Bible examples:
Jehovah's, for Lot: cl 205
Jesus Christ: cl 94-95

CONSOLATION

(SEE COMFORT)

CONSPIRACY

against—
Paul (Ac 23): bt 191

CONSTRUCTION

(SEE ALSO KINGDOM HALLS; VOLUNTEERS; PROJECTS BY TYPE)

Jehovah's Witnesses:
before COVID-19 pandemic: hdu article 6
volunteers: mwb22.07 9

CONTENTMENT

(SEE ALSO HAPPINESS)
with life's necessities: w22.01 5;
mwb22.09 6
with what one has: w22.01 5-6

CONTRACEPTION

(SEE BIRTH CONTROL)

CONTRADICTIONS ALLEGED

(SEE BIBLE AUTHENTICITY)

CONTRIBUTIONS

(SEE ALSO COLLECTIONS [MONETARY]; GIFTS; SACRIFICES)

discussion: ijwfq article 12
form of worship: w22.03 24
how to contribute:
electronic donations: mwb22.11 3
how used: ijwfq article 61
assisting branch offices in need:
hdu article 5
construction: hdu article 6
defending religious freedom in indigenous communities: hdu article 12
during COVID-19 pandemic (2020-2021): hdu articles 9, 14
for field missionaries: hdu article 13
Gilead School: hdu article 7
JW Box: hdu article 4
JW satellite channel: hdu article 11
producing *New World Translation*: hdu article 8
remote translation offices (RTO): hdu article 10
translation of 2020 regional convention: hdu article 2
videoconferencing for congregation meetings: hdu article 1
video production for 2020 regional convention: hdu article 3
to worldwide work:
how used: hdu articles 1-16; ijwfq article 61
voluntary: bt 35

CORINTH (Ancient)

Bible Examples

early Christians:
after Pentecost 33 C.E.: bt 27, 35
for Christians in Jerusalem and Judea: bt 74, 76, 169, 182
widow's contribution of two small coins: cl 184-185

CONVENTIONS

(ALSO CALLED INTERNATIONAL CONVENTIONS; REGIONAL CONVENTIONS)
(SEE ALSO DRAMAS; LANDS BY NAME)

History

radio and television links:
Malawi (2020): hdu article 15

List by Year

(Where no references appear, see main heading by convention name or city)

1993, "Divine Teaching" District Conventions:
2020, "Always Rejoice!" Conventions:
2022, "Pursue Peace!" Conventions:

CONVERSATIONS

(SEE ALSO COMMUNICATION; GOSSIP; SPEECH)
discussion: w22.04 8-9

Field Ministry

feature in *Meeting Workbook*: mwb22.07 16

scriptures:

Genesis 1:27, 28: mwb22.07 16
Psalm 37:10, 11: mwb22.11 16
Psalm 37:29: mwb22.09 16
Matthew 10:29-31: mwb22.01 16
Matthew 16:16: mwb22.03 16
2 Timothy 3:16: mwb22.09 16
James 1:13: mwb22.05 16

starting conversations:

use of current events: mwb22.05 16
subjects:
end to war and violence: mwb22.11 16
everlasting life: mwb22.09 16
God's care for individuals: mwb22.01 16
Jesus: mwb22.03 16
Memorial invitation: mwb22.03 16
practical advice for daily living: mwb22.09 16
purpose for humans: mwb22.07 16
suffering: mwb22.05 16

CONVERSION

(SEE ALSO REPENTANCE)

Cornelius: bt 69-72
follows repentance: w22.06 6-7
Paul: bt 60-63

COOPERATION

congregation: bt 114-115
with elders: w22.02 4-5

CORINTH (Ancient)

Aquila and Priscilla: bt 148-149, 151, 154
archaeological finds:
judgment seat: bt 152
congregation:
contribution for Jerusalem Christians: bt 169

location: bt 151
 Paul accepts no financial help: bt 148-150
 discussion: bt 149
 Isthmus of Corinth: bt 149
 Isthmian Games: bt 149
 Paul's ministry:
 first visit (18 months, 50-52 C.E.): bt 12, 148-154
 second visit (3 months, 55-56 C.E.): bt 167
 Romans written: bt 167
 Thessalonians written twice: bt 150
 trial before Gallio: bt 153, 155
 religion: bt 149
 Titus' ministry: bt 12

CORINTHIANS (First Book)

time and place written: bt 12

CORINTHIANS (Second Book)

time and place written: bt 12, 166

CORNELIUS

conversion: bt 69-72
 marks end of 70 weeks (Da 9:24-27): bt 72
 year: bt 12, 69
 discussion: bt 70
 holy spirit:
 before baptism: bt 72
 "Italian unit" ("Italian band") (Ac 10:1): bt 70
 Peter uses third key: bt 56, 72
 prayers answered: bt 69-70

CORPORATIONS

(SEE WATCH TOWER BIBLE AND TRACT SOCIETY OF PENNSYLVANIA; LANDS BY NAME)

CORRECTION

(SEE COUNSEL; DISCIPLINE; REPROOF)

CORRUPTION

(SEE ALSO CRIME; DISHONESTY; INCORRUPTION; WICKEDNESS)
 'power corrupts': cl 44

COSMETICS

Bible view: ijwbq article 131

COUNCILS**List by Year**

381, Council of Constantinople:
 holy spirit defined as a divine person: ijwbq article 81

COUNSEL

(SEE ALSO GUIDANCE; REPROOF)

aids in accepting counsel: w22.02 12-13
 asking for counsel: w22.02 13
 discussion: w22.02 8-9, 11-19
 elders: w22.02 14-19; cl 165
 Paul's example: w22.03 28-29
 examples in giving counsel:
 Paul: w22.02 15
 examples of accepting counsel:
 w22.02 11-12
 examples of rejecting counsel:
 Rehoboam: w22.02 9
 Uzziah (Azariah): w22.02 9, 11

experiences:
 "you brothers do not have a clue": w22.02 14
 from Jesus Christ:
 "Wonderful Counselor" (Isa 9:6): cl 211-213
 how to give counsel: w22.02 17-18; cl 165
 determining whether necessary: w22.02 15-16
 honesty: w22.09 12-13
 loving appeal: w22.02 15
 parents: w22.02 19
 patience and kindness: w22.02 18
 how to receive counsel: w22.02 8-9, 11-13
 being responsive: w22.02 8-9, 11-13
 when poorly given: w22.02 12-13
 who may give counsel: w22.02 14-17

COURAGE

Bible examples:

Asa: mwb22.09 8
 Joshua: ijwbv article 10
 Paul's nephew: bt 191
 Peter: bt 29
 prayer for: bt 32, 34-35
 preaching work: bt 32

COURTS

(SEE ALSO JUDGES; SANHEDRIN; SUPREME COURT DECISIONS; TRIALS [COURT])

conduct in court:

Paul's example: bt 193-194, 198, 201
 Jehovah's Witnesses: bt 186
 attitude toward appealing decisions: bt 200
 contributions to constitutional law: bt 200

List by Place

Ecuador:
 Constitutional Court upholds religious freedom in indigenous communities: hdu article 12
 Greece:
 European Court of Human Rights upholds Greek Witness (1993): bt 200
 Israel (ancient):
 Sanhedrin: bt 39
 Mexico:
 Supreme Court of Justice upholds religious freedom in indigenous communities: hdu article 12
 Romania:
 Witness cases (1933-1939): bt 186
 U.S. Supreme Court:
 literature distribution (1938, *Lovell v. City of Griffin*): bt 200

COURTSHIP
 (SEE ALSO DATING [SOCIAL])
 breaking up: ijwyp articles 20, 22
 coping with a breakup: ijwyp article 66
 evaluating a prospective mate: ijwyp article 18

COVENANTS

(SEE ALSO ABRAHAMIC COVENANT; LAW COVENANT; NEW COVENANT)

covenant of circumcision: bt 102

progressive divine covenants: cl 191-197

Kingdom Covenant Between Christ and Anointed

discussion: cl 197

Kingdom Covenant Made With David

"booth of David" (Am 9:11): bt 109
 discussion: mwb22.05 8

COVID-19

(SEE ALSO PANDEMICS)

Bible view: mrt article 50
 deaths from: mrt article 50
 direction from Jehovah's organization: w22.07 12-13
 Kingdom Hall safety: hdu article 24

effects: w22.12 16-17
 hospitals:

jw.org articles on stress aid staff:
 ijwex article 20

prospects for life afterward: mrt article 39

service experiences: w22.07 12; ijwex article 22

Witness construction prior to: hdu article 6

Witness printing during:
 book *Enjoy Life Forever!*: hdu article 21

Witness relief work: hdu articles 9, 20

CREATION

(SEE ALSO BIOMIMETICS; CREATIONISM; CREATIVE DAYS; CREATOR; EVOLUTION)

defending belief in creation: ijwyp articles 35-36

Jehovah's qualities revealed in:

goodness: cl 272-275
 power: cl 47-56

wisdom: cl 172-175; mwb22.01 5

man's inventions follow:

dolphin: ijwwd article 2
 fruit fly: ijwwd article 1

octopus arm: ijwwd article 3
 whale skin: ijwwd article 4

whether God created Satan: ijwbq article 48

Bible Account

universe: ijwbq articles 82, 173

Bible Account (Genesis)

Adam and Eve:

in God's image: ijwbv article 27
 discussion: ijwbq article 173

evolution not implied: ijwbq article 165

harmony with science: ijwbq articles 82, 173

"heavens and the earth" (Ge 1:1):

ijwbv article 2
 "in the beginning" (Ge 1:1): ijwbq article 82

Jehovah rests: cl 56

vegetation: ijwbq article 82

Evidence of Creator

bioluminescence: ijwwd article 29

discussion: ijwbq article 78

earth: cl 51-53

sun: cl 47-48
universe: cl 48-51

Marvels of Creation

barnacle: ijwwd article 8
bats: ijwwd article 16
birds: cl 54
colors that never fade: ijwwd article 21
gannet diving ability: ijwwd article 12
owl: ijwwd article 19
brain: cl 173
cat tongue: ijwwd article 15
cells: cl 172-173
dogs:
sense of smell: ijwwd article 6
dolphins: ijwwd article 2
energy management: ijwwd article 26
hagfish slime: ijwwd article 14
human body: cl 172-173
insects:
ants: ijwwd articles 5, 20
bee stability in wind: ijwwd article 22
butterfly migration: ijwwd article 25
butterfly wings: ijwwd article 7
fruit fly: ijwwd article 1
limpet's teeth: ijwwd article 10
pomelo skin: ijwwd article 13
remora's sucker: ijwwd article 17
sea cucumber's skin: ijwwd article 9
seahorse's tail: ijwwd article 18
sharkskin: ijwwd article 23
slug slime: ijwwd article 11
spiders: cl 175
squirrel:
brain of arctic ground squirrel: ijwwd article 24
whale skin: ijwwd article 4

CREATIONISM

Witnesses not creationists: ijwfg article 29

CREATIVE DAYS

length: ijwbq article 82

CREATOR

(SEE ALSO CREATION; GOD)

belief in:
how youths can defend: ijwyp articles 35-36

Jehovah: cl 47-56
why Creator began to create: cl 237-238

CREMATION

Bible view: ijwbq article 144

CRETE (Ancient)

harbors:
Phoenix: bt 207
Titus' ministry: bt 12

CRETE (Modern)

(SEE ALSO GREECE [MODERN])

Jehovah's Witnesses

court cases:
victories regarding proselytism: bt 200
persons:
Kokkinakis, Minos: bt 200

CRIME

(SEE ALSO LANDS BY NAME)

experiences:
former criminals become Witnesses: ijwcl article 14
Law covenant: cl 133-134
theft: cl 133-134

List by Type

(Where no references appear, see main heading)

child abuse:
corruption:
gun violence: mrt article 56
murder:
rape:
stealing:

CRIMINAL (Evildoer)

likely a Jew: w22.12 8-9
Paradise promise (Lu 23:43): w22.12 8-9, 13

CRISES

(SEE ALSO DISASTERS)

finding peace during: w22.12 16-21
helping others during: w22.12 22-27

CRITICISM

(SEE ALSO COMPLAINING; COUNSEL; TACTFULNESS)

attitude toward constructive criticism: ijwyp article 94

CROSS

(SEE ALSO EXECUTION ON A STAKE; TORTURE STAKE)

Ethiopian festival *Meskel* or *Maskal*: ijwfg article 59

Greek words: ijwbq article 63
Jesus' execution: ijwbq article 63
Witness view: ijwfg article 30

CRUX

(SEE CROSS)

CRYING

(SEE ALSO TEARS; WEEPING)

experiences:
clergyman and wife cry over death of son: ijwex article 9

CULTS

Witnesses not a cult: ijwfg article 31

CURSING (Profanity)

(SEE PROFANITY)

CUSTOMS

(SEE ALSO HOLIDAYS)

marriage:
bride-price: w22.02 30

CUTTING

self-injury: ijwyp article 19

CUTTING OFF

symbolic:
goats (Mt 25:46): w22.09 16

CYPRUS (Ancient)

(ALSO CALLED KITTIM)

Christianity in:
Barnabas and Mark: bt 12
Sergius Paulus proconsul of (Ac 13:7): bt 87

DALMATIA

Titus dispatched to: bt 12

DAMASCUS (Ancient)

Paul's activity: bt 12, 60-64

DANIEL (Book)

authenticity: ijwbq article 193
Belshazzar: ijwbq article 193
discussion:
chapter 2: w22.07 4-5
chapter 4: ijwbq article 75
Nebuchadnezzar's dream of image (Da 2): w22.07 4-5
prophecy of seven times (Da 4): w22.07 3; ijwbq article 75

DANIEL (Prophet)

(ALSO CALLED BELTESHAZZAR)

discussion: ijwbq article 193
qualities:
trustworthiness: w22.09 8-9
video *Daniel—A Lifetime of Faith*: ijwbq article 193

DATES (Calendar)

(SEE ALSO BELIEFS CLARIFIED; CALENDARS; DATES OF PROPHETIC SIGNIFICANCE)

charts:

important dates in spread of Christianity in first century: bt 12
end of old system:
no need to know: bt 16

B.C.E.

c. 920, Ahaziah coregent with father Ahab as king of Israel: mwb22.11 7

c. 917, Jehoram (son of Ahab) becomes king of Israel: mwb22.11 7

c. 911, Jehoram (son of Jehoshaphat) becomes sole ruler of Judah: mwb22.11 7

c. 906, Ahaziah (grandson of Jehoshaphat; grandson of Ahab through Athaliah) becomes king of Judah: mwb22.11 7

c. 905, Jehoram (son of Ahab) killed by Jehu: mwb22.11 7
Jezebel killed by Jehu: mwb22.11 7

Ahaziah (grandson of Jehoshaphat) killed by Jehu: mwb22.11 7

Athaliah usurps throne of Judah: mwb22.11 7

c. 904, Jehu's first year as king of Israel: mwb22.11 7

898, Jehoash (son of Ahaziah) becomes king of Judah: mwb22.11 7

522, ban on temple construction: w22.03 14-15

520, Heshvan, temple building resumed: w22.03 15-16

C.E.

33, Nisan 16 (Sunday), Jesus resurrected; appears to disciples: bt 12
after Nisan 16, commissions followers: bt 7-8, 12

Sivan 6 (May-June), Christian congregation founded: bt 12

c. 33-34, Stephen martyred: bt 12
Ethiopian eunuch baptized: bt 12

c. 34, Saul of Tarsus converted: bt 12

c. 34-36, Saul preaches in Damascus: bt 12

c. 36, Paul first visits Jerusalem as Christian: bt 12
Paul visits Cephas (Peter) in Jerusalem (Ga 1:18): bt 12
36, Cornelius converted: bt 12, 69

c. 41, Matthew written: bt 12
Paul's vision of "third heaven" (2Co 12:2): bt 12

c. 44, Agabus prophesies famine (Ac 11:28): bt 12
James (son of Zebedee) martyred: bt 12
Peter imprisoned, miraculously released: bt 12

44, Herod Agrippa I dies: bt 12

c. 46, foretold famine strikes; Paul and Barnabas bring relief to Jerusalem (Ac 11:28; 12:25): bt 12, 76, 137

c. 47-48, Paul's first missionary tour: bt 12

c. 49, circumcision issue at Antioch: bt 12, 103-104
conference in Jerusalem: bt 12
Paul counsels Peter (Ga 2:11-14): bt 12

c. 49-52, Paul's second missionary tour: bt 12
Barnabas and Mark preach in Cyprus: bt 12

c. 49-50, Claudius expels Jews from Rome: bt 12, 137

c. 50, Luke joins Paul at Troas: bt 12
Paul's vision of Macedonian man: bt 12
Paul visits Philippi: bt 12
Philippian congregation founded: bt 12
Thessalonian congregation founded: bt 12
Paul visits Athens: bt 12, 140

c. 50-52, Paul visits Corinth: bt 12, 148, 152, 154
1 Thessalonians written: bt 12, 150
Galatians written: bt 12, 150

c. 51, 2 Thessalonians written: bt 12, 150

c. 52-56, Paul's third missionary tour: bt 12

c. 52-55, Paul visits Ephesus: bt 12
54, Nero begins rule: bt 137

c. 55, 1 Corinthians written: bt 12
Titus sent to Corinth: bt 12
2 Corinthians written: bt 12, 166

c. 56, Romans written: bt 12
Paul resurrects Eutychus in Troas: bt 12
Paul and Luke stay with Philip in Caesarea: bt 12

56, Paul arrested in Jerusalem: bt 12

c. 56-58, Paul in custody in Caesarea: bt 12
Luke written: bt 12

c. 58, Festus succeeds Felix: bt 12
58, Herod Agrippa II hears Paul: bt 12

c. 59, Paul departs Malta: bt 211

c. 59-61, Paul's first imprisonment in Rome: bt 12, 214

c. 60-61, Colossians written: bt 12, 212
Ephesians written: bt 12, 212
Philemon written: bt 12, 212
Philippians written: bt 12, 212

c. 60-65, Mark written: bt 12

c. 61, Acts written: bt 12
Hebrews written: bt 12, 212

c. 61-64, 1 Timothy written: bt 12
Titus left in Crete: bt 12
Titus written: bt 12

b. 62, James written: bt 12

c. 62, James (brother of Jesus) dies: bt 112

c. 62-64, 1 Peter written: bt 12
Mark serves with Peter: bt 118

c. 64, 2 Peter written: bt 12

c. 65, Paul's second imprisonment in Rome and death: bt 12, 214
2 Timothy written: bt 12
Titus leaves for Dalmatia: bt 12

c. 112, letter from Pliny the Younger to Trajan on Christians: bt 26

381, Council of Constantinople re-fines Trinity doctrine, deifies holy spirit: ijwbq article 81

1922, February 26, Rutherford's first radio discourse (KOG in Los Angeles, California, U.S.A.): w22.10 2-3
February 26, "world-wide witness" meetings: w22.10 5
March, Watch Tower Society begins binding books: w22.10 2
September 5-13, second Cedar Point, Ohio, convention: w22.10 3-5
Rutherford's first radio discourses: w22.10 2-3

1931, October 15, Jehovah's name on cover of *The Watchtower*: w22.07 11-12

1938, "Jonadabs" invited to Memorial: w22.01 21

1992, Witnesses release first sign-language videocassette: hdu article 22

1993, European Court of Human Rights grants victory to Greek Witness over issue of freedom to preach: bt 200

2002, Witnesses release first sign-language DVD: hdu article 22

2013, *JW Library Sign Language®* app released: hdu article 22

2017, *JW Library Sign Language* app supports all sign languages: hdu article 22

2020, *New World Translation* in American Sign Language released: hdu article 22

2022, Russia invades Ukraine: hdu article 23; mrt article 45
in-person Witness meetings resumed worldwide: hdu article 24

DATES (Social)

(SEE DATING [SOCIAL])

DATES OF PROPHETIC SIGNIFICANCE

C.E.

36, "70 weeks" end (Da 9:24, 27): bt 72

1914, "seven times" end (Da 4): w22.07 3; ijwbq article 75
"times of restoration" begin (Ac 3:21): bt 31; cl 77-78

DATING (Social)

(SEE ALSO COURTSHIP)

discussion: ijwyp article 14
parental guidance: mwb22.09 5
Witness view: ijwfq article 43

DAVID

Absalom's rebellion: mwb22.05 14
Ahithophel supports Absalom: w22.09 5
Adonijah's usurpation attempt: mwb22.07 8
"booth" of (Am 9:11): bt 109
example for Christians: coping with difficulties: w22.04 2-3
sacrifices: mwb22.07 7
waiting on Jehovah: mwb22.03 12-13

fugitive from Saul: w22.01 2-3
Goliath slain: mwb22.03 4
grief over death of Saul and Jonathan: mwb22.05 4-5
Jonathan's friendship: ijwia article 3
David's response in loyal love to Meribosheth: mwb22.05 9
Kingdom covenant: inherited by Messiah: mwb22.05 8
musician: dirge "The Bow" (2Sa 1:17-27): mwb22.05 4
qualities: loyal love (loving-kindness): mwb22.05 9
relationship with Jehovah: appreciation for Jehovah's humility: cl 201
sin with Bath-sheba: lesson for Christians: mwb22.05 10
warfare: mwb22.05 2
Amalekites: mwb22.05 3
wives: Michal: cl 280

DAY-CARE CENTERS

discussion: ijwhf article 14

DAYS

(SEE CREATIVE DAYS; JUDGMENT DAY; LORD'S DAY [REVELATION 1:10])

DEAD

(SEE ALSO BURIAL; CREMATION; DEATH; GEHENNA; MOURNING; REINCARNATION; RESURRECTION)

“come to life” (Re 20:5): w22.05 19
condition: ijwbq article 53
how Jehovah views:
not forgotten by Jehovah: cl 287

DEAF

(SEE ALSO SIGN LANGUAGE [DEAF])

Jesus heals:
why privately: cl 94-95

Jehovah's Witnesses

efforts to witness to deaf:
videos in sign languages: hdu article 22
experiences:
discovers purpose in life: ijwcl article 25
pastor: ijwcl article 9

DEATH

(SEE ALSO COMFORT; CREMATION; DEAD; EUTHANASIA; FUNERALS; GRIEF; KILLING; MOURNING; MURDER; SECOND DEATH; SUICIDE)

coping with death of loved one: ijwbq article 189

video *When a Loved One Dies*:

mwb22.09 15

what others can do: w22.01 16

experiences:

fear of death overcome: w22.06 14, 18-19

mother comforted over death of daughter in mass shooting: ijwex article 25

fear of death: w22.06 18-19

freedom from: ijwbq article 60

near-death experiences: ijwbq article 61

not God's purpose for man: w22.12 3-6

not predestined (Ec 3:2): ijwbq article 80

origin: ijwbq article 54

second death:

lake of fire (Re 20:10; 21:8): ijwbq article 76

what happens at: ijwbq article 53

why all people die: ijwbq article 54

DEBT

Bible usage:

“forgive us our debts” (Mt 6:12): cl 264-265

Law covenant provisions: cl 134

personal: ijwbq article 31

avoiding: g22.1 9

DECENCY

love “does not behave indecently” (1Co 13:5): cl 306

DECISIONS

(SEE ALSO CHOICE; COURTS; JUDICIAL DECISIONS; SUPREME COURT DECISIONS)

making decisions: ijwbq article 186

avoiding impulsiveness: mwb22.03 14

medical treatment: ijwbq article 39

DEDICATION

(SEE ALSO BAPTISM; INAUGURATION)

meaning of term: ijwyp article 109

DEITIES

(SEE GODS [GODDESSES])

DELEGATING

Jehovah delegates: cl 202

DELILAH

betrays Samson: mwb22.01 2

DELIVERANCE

(SEE ALSO RESCUE; SALVATION)

Bible examples:

Peter, from Herod Agrippa I: bt 77-80

from persecution: bt 80

DEMETRIUS (Silversmith)

riot against Paul: bt 157, 163-164

DEMOCRATIC REPUBLIC OF CONGO

(SEE CONGO, DEMOCRATIC REPUBLIC OF)

DEMONISM

(SEE ALSO DIVINATION; OCCULTISM; SPIRITISM)

girl in Philippi (Ac 16): bt 129

DEMONS

(SEE ALSO DEMONISM; SATAN)

discussion: ijwbq article 47

expelled by others: bt 162

sons of Sceva: bt 162

influence on humans: ijwbq article 56

origin: ijwbq article 47

reality of the demons: ijwbq article 47

DEPRESSION (Mental)

(SEE ALSO DISCOURAGEMENT; SADNESS)

assisting depressed people: cl 102-103, 166-167

coping with:

how Jehovah helps: ijwbq article 32

recognizing Jehovah's view of us: cl 242-249

youths: ijwyp article 65

coping with depression: ijwyp article 65

DERBE

Paul's ministry: bt 99

DESIRES

resisting wrong desires: mwb22.05 10-11

DESTINY

(SEE PREDESTINATION)

DESTRUCTION

(SEE ALSO LAKE OF FIRE)

everlasting destruction:

who undergo: w22.09 16

DEVOTION

(SEE GODLY DEVOTION)

DIASPORA

dispersion of Jews:

first century: bt 25

proselytizing by Jews: bt 27

DIET

(SEE ALSO FASTING; FOOD; NUTRITION; OVERWEIGHT)

benefits of—

balanced diet: ijwyp article 92

discussion: g22.1 6

weight control: ijwyp article 93

DIFFICULTIES

(SEE ADVERSITY; HARDSHIP; PROBLEMS; SETTLING PERSONAL DIFFERENCES; TRIALS)

DINOSAURS

discussion: ijwbq article 138

DIRGE

“The Bow” (2Sa 1:17-27): mwb22.05 4

DISABLED

(SEE ALSO BLIND[NESS]; DEAF; PARALYSIS)

examples:

locked-in syndrome: ijwex article 19

Witnesses confined to wheelchair: bt 6

youths: ijwyp articles 13, 17

DISAGREEMENTS

(SEE ALSO ARGUMENTS [QUARRELS]; DISPUTES; SETTLING PERSONAL DIFFERENCES)

Paul and Barnabas over Mark: w22.08 23

within body of elders: bt 107

with mate: ijwhf article 6

DISASTERS

(SEE ALSO CRISES; RELIEF [FOR PEOPLE IN NEED])

aid to survivors: w22.08 24

Witnesses' methods: hdu article 9;

ijwfg article 22; mwb22.01 7

Bible view:

helping fellow Christians: w22.08 24

natural disasters: ijwbq article 157

coping with disasters: w22.12 18-20

extreme weather: mrt article 35

helping others: w22.12 24-26

preparation for: w22.12 18-19

video *Are You Prepared for a Disaster?*: mwb22.05 7

video *Are You Prepared for a Disaster?*: mwb22.05 7

video *Are You Prepared for a Disaster?*: mwb22.05 7

List by Type
(Where no references appear, see main heading)

drought:

famine:

floods:

storms:

volcanoes:

DISCERNMENT

(SEE ALSO INSIGHT; UNDERSTANDING; WISDOM)

silence as evidence of: w22.09 12

DISCIPLES

(SEE ALSO CHRISTIANS; CHRISTIANS [EARLY])

Jesus Christ's immediate:

Jesus' trust: w22.09 6; cl 217

love identifies (Joh 13:35): cl 301

DISCIPLINE**DISCIPLINE**

(SEE ALSO COUNSEL; PUNISHMENT; RE-PROOF)

accepting: w22.11 21-23
 children: cl 100-101
 rod of discipline: cl 100-101
 from Jehovah:
 despite forgiveness: cl 268-269

DISCOURAGEMENT

(SEE ALSO DEPRESSION [MENTAL]; ENCOURAGEMENT)

Bible examples:
 Elijah: w22.08 9-10
 contributing factors:
 changes in assignment: w22.11 24
 personal failings: cl 242-249
 personal limitations: w22.04 11

DISEASE

(SEE ILLNESS)

DISFELLOWSHIPING

(SEE ALSO JUDICIAL COMMITTEE)

discussion: w22.02 5-6; ijwfg article 9
 supporting elders' decision: w22.02 5-6

DISHONESTY

(SEE ALSO CORRUPTION; LIES)

Bible examples:
 Ananias and Sapphira: bt 35

DISLOYALTY

(SEE ALSO BETRAYAL)

Bible examples:
 Absalom: mwb22.05 14
 Michal: cl 280

DISOBEDIENCE

(SEE ALSO DISCIPLINE; REBELLION)

Bible Examples

Micah (Ephraimite) (Jg 17, 18):
 mwb22.01 3
 Saul (king): mwb22.03 3
 Solomon: w22.05 23-24
 unnamed prophet (1Ki 13):
 mwb22.09 6

DISPUTES

(SEE ALSO ARGUMENTS [QUARRELS]; DISAGREEMENTS; SETTLING PERSONAL DIFFERENCES)

“after much intense discussion had taken place” (Ac 15:7): bt 106
 Paul and Barnabas (Ac 15:37-39):
 w22.08 23; bt 119-120, 122
 within congregation: w22.08 22-23

DISTRACTIONS

avoiding, when studying: w22.01 29-30

DISTRESS

(SEE ANXIETY; STRESS)

DISTRICT CONVENTIONS

(SEE CONVENTIONS)

DISUNITY

(SEE DISAGREEMENTS; DISPUTES)

DIVIDED HOUSEHOLDS

(SEE FAMILIES; FATHERLESS BOY)

DIVINATION

(SEE ALSO DEMONISM; OCCULTISM; SPIRITISM)

Bible examples:
 girl with demon of (Ac 16): bt 129

DIVINE NAME

(SEE JEHOVAH)

DIVINE PROVIDENCE

Jesus' encouragement regarding (Mt 6; Lu 12): cl 212-213
 name “Christians” (Ac 11:26): bt 74
 protection from Jehovah: cl 67-76

“DIVINE TEACHING” DISTRICT CONVENTIONS (1993)**List by Place**

Ukraine (Kiev): bt 26

DIVING

birds:
 gannet: ijwwd article 12

DIVORCE

Bible view: ijwbq article 17
 effect of remarriage after unscriptural divorce: w22.04 30-31
 coping with parental divorce: ijwyp article 5
 effect on—
 children: ijwhf article 12
 grounds:
 Scriptural: ijwbq article 17
 Witness view: ijwfg article 54

DOCTORS

(SEE ALSO HOSPITAL LIAISON COMMITTEES; HOSPITALS; MEDICAL TREATMENT; SURGERY)

life stories:
 I Found Something Better Than Medicine: w22.02 26-29

DOG

experiences:
 biscuits for man's dogs: w22.04 15
 sense of smell: ijwwd article 6

DOLPHIN

(SEE ALSO WHALE)

echolocation: ijwwd article 2

DONATIONS

(SEE CONTRIBUTIONS)

DOOMSDAY

(SEE END OF THE WORLD)

DOOR-TO-DOOR WITNESSING

(SEE HOUSE-TO-HOUSE PREACHING)

DOUBT

regarding creation: w22.08 4-5

DOWRY

(SEE BRIDE-PRICE)

DRAFT

(SEE MILITARY SERVICE)

DRAGON

fiery-colored (Re 12:3): w22.05 14

DRAMAS

(SEE ALSO PROPHETIC PATTERNS)

List by Year

2021, “Powerful by Faith!” Conventions:
 Daniel: A Lifetime of Faith—Parts I, II (video): ijwbq article 193
 2022, “Pursue Peace!” Conventions:
 Jacob—A Man Who Loved Peace (Genesis 26:12–33:11) (dramatic Bible reading):
 Jehovah Guides Us in the Way of Peace—Parts 1, 2 (video):

DRAW CLOSE TO JEHOVAH (Book)

(SEE ALSO WATCH TOWER PUBLICATIONS)
 content: cl 24-25

DREAD

(SEE ALSO FEAR)

of Jehovah: cl 43-46

DREAMS

(SEE ALSO VISIONS)

Nebuchadnezzar:
 dream image (Da 2): w22.07 4-5
 dream tree (Da 4): ijwbq article 75

DRESS

(SEE CLOTHING)

DRINKING

(SEE ALCOHOLIC BEVERAGES; DRUNKENNESS)

DRIVING

(SEE AUTOMOBILES)

DROUGHT

(SEE ALSO ECOLOGY)

worldwide prevalence:
 Bible view: mrt article 60

DRUGS (Abused)

(SEE ALSO ADDICTIONS; ALCOHOLIC BEVERAGES; LANDS BY NAME)

breaking free from: mrt article 43
 experiences:
 breaking free: mrt article 43
 drug dealers: ijwcl article 14
 truth transforms life: ijwcl articles 1, 3, 8

List by Name

(Where no references appear, see main heading)

marijuana:

DRUNKENNESS

(SEE ALSO ALCOHOLIC BEVERAGES; ALCOHOLISM)

experiences:
 truth overcomes: ijwcl article 15

DUST

Bible usage:
 shaking from feet: bt 92

EAGLE

‘carried on wings of’ (Ex 19:4; De 32:11): cl 67-68
 “soar on wings like” (“mount up with wings like”) (Isa 40:31): ijwbv article 21

EARLY CHRISTIANS

(SEE CHRISTIANS [EARLY])

EARTH

(SEE ALSO ATMOSPHERE; ECOLOGY; GLOBAL WARMING; NEW EARTH; WORLD) abuse:

“ruining the earth” (Re 11:18): mrt article 55
 scientists issue warnings: mrt article 55

Bible’s description scientific: ijwbq article 82
 shape: ijwbq article 154

creation:
 evidence of Creator: cl 51-53

future:
 not destruction: ijwbq article 141;
 mrt article 33

hope of life on: w22.12 2-7

life on earth:
 abundance: cl 55

meek (mild-tempered) inherit (Ps 37: 11; Mt 5:5): w22.12 28-30

being ready:
 moon’s effect:
 regulation of earth’s tilt: cl 52

subduing the earth (Ge 1:28): w22.12 28-29

symbolic:
 “new earth” (Re 21:1): ijwbv article 33

“swallowed up the river” (Re 12:16): w22.05 6-7; bt 164

two-horned beast out of (Re 13:11): w22.05 10

water:
 cycle: cl 52-53

EASTER

discussion: ijwbq article 37
 Witness view: ijwfp article 19

EASTERN ORTHODOX CHURCH

(SEE ALSO RUSSIAN ORTHODOX CHURCH; LANDS BY NAME)

war:
 Russia and Ukraine: mrt articles 48, 59

EATING

(SEE DIET; FASTING; FOOD; NUTRITION; OVERWEIGHT)

ECHOLOCATION

bat: ijwwd article 16
 dolphins: ijwwd article 2

ECOLOGY

(SEE ALSO FORESTS; GLOBAL WARMING) crisis:

scientists issue warnings: mrt article 55

ECONOMICS

(SEE ALSO BUSINESS; DEBT; FINANCES; INFLATION)

Bible view: mrt article 36
 comfort for those with problems: mrt article 36

Venezuela crisis (2021-): Witness response: ijwex article 24

whether a fair economic system is possible: mrt article 36

ECUADOR**Jehovah’s Witnesses**

court cases:

Constitutional Court of Ecuador upholds religious freedom in indigenous communities: hdu article 12

legal matters:

indigenous communities: hdu article 12

ECUMENICAL COUNCILS

(SEE COUNCILS)

EDUCATION

(SEE ALSO CHILD TRAINING; LEARNING; READING; SCHOOLS; STUDY; TEACHING)

Jehovah’s Witnesses:

attitude toward education: ijwfp article 58

literacy programs: foa article 2
 new world: w22.09 22

resurrected ones: w22.09 20-21;
 w22.12 30

schools:

getting along with teachers: ijwyp article 106

value: ijwyp article 7

whether to quit: ijwyp article 102

sex education:

parental responsibility: ijwbq article 65

EGYPT (Ancient)

(SEE ALSO EXODUS [FROM EGYPT])

Israelites in first century: bt 25

ELDERLY PEOPLE

(SEE OLD AGE)

ELDERS

(ALSO CALLED OLDER MEN)

(SEE ALSO JUDICIAL COMMITTEE; PRIVILEGES OF SERVICE; TRAVELING OVERSEERS; POSITIONS BY NAME)

admitting mistakes: w22.03 29-30
 appointment: bt 42-43, 99

recommendations: bt 43
 assisting—

depressed: cl 166-167

disaster victims: w22.12 24-25

those facing disasters: w22.12 24

those facing disease outbreaks: w22.12 23

victims of persecution: w22.12 26

attitude of others toward:

cooperation: w22.02 4-5

submissiveness: w22.02 4-5

trusting elders: w22.02 4-6

when judicial action is taken: w22.02 5-6

attitude toward—

fellow Christians: cl 101-102

imperfections of others: w22.03 30-31

authority: cl 101-102

balancing demands: w22.03 27-28

body of elders:

honest differences of opinion: bt 107

counseling others: w22.02 14-19; cl 165

EL SALVADOR

appealing on basis of love: w22.02 15

Paul’s example: w22.03 28-29

examples for elders:

Jesus Christ: w22.02 22

Paul: w22.03 26-31; bt 99

Paul’s encouragement of others: bt 166-167

experiences:

elders lose privileges: w22.11 22-23

elder treated harshly: w22.11 21

“you brothers do not have a clue”: w22.02 14

youth who felt abandoned: w22.08 21

judicial cases: w22.02 5-6; w22.06 9-10

justice: w22.08 30; cl 164

obedience to elders: w22.02 4-5;
 w22.12 19, 21

qualities:

kindness: w22.02 18

patience: w22.02 18

relationship with congregation:

‘knowing appearance of flock’ (Pr 27:23): w22.02 17

responsibilities:

confidentiality: w22.09 11-12

correcting wrongdoing: w22.06 9-10

justice: cl 164-167

keeping congregation clean: w22.02 5-6

recommendations for appointment of elders and ministerial servants: bt 42-43; cl 165

training brothers: mwb22.09 12

shepherding: bt 172; cl 101-102

Paul’s example: w22.03 28-29

wives of:

husband not to reveal confidential information: w22.09 11-12

ELECTRONIC GAMES

(SEE ALSO COMPUTERS)

discussion: ijwyp article 31

ELIJAH (Prophet)

discussion: ijwia article 1

fire test on Mt. Carmel:

“limping between two different opinions” (1Ki 18:21): mwb22.09 9

flight from Jezebel: mwb22.09 10

Jehovah encourages (1Ki 19): w22.08 9-10; cl 37, 42-43; mwb22.09 10

miracles:

resurrects widow’s son: cl 83-84

ELISHA

delivered at Dothan: mwb22.11 2

Elijah trains Elisha: mwb22.09 12

foretells end of famine (2Ki 7): mwb22.11 4

miracles:

resurrects Shunammite’s son: mwb22.09 14

EL SALVADOR**Jehovah’s Witnesses**

service experiences:

gang member: ijwcl article 6

ELYMAS**ELYMAS**

(ALSO CALLED BAR-JESUS)

discussion: bt 87-88
title: bt 87**EMAIL**

(SEE ALSO TEXTING)

bullying messages: ijwyp article 73

EMOTIONS

(SEE ALSO CRYING; FEELINGS; WEEPING)

controlling one's: ijwyp article 70
youths:depression: ijwyp article 65
loneliness: ijwyp article 27**List by Name or Type
(Where no references appear,
see main heading)**

abhorrence:

anger:

anxiety:

compassion:

depression:

dread:

empathy:

fear:

grief:

happiness:

hatred:

jealousy:

loneliness:

love:

sadness:

EMPATHY(SEE ALSO COMPASSION; LOVE; MERCY;
SYMPATHY)

Jehovah: cl 248

EMPLOYMENT(SEE ALSO BUSINESS; CAREER; UN-
EMPLOYMENT; WORK)balanced view of employment: w22.05
22-23keeping work and family roles sep-
arate: ijwhf article 13

being a desirable employee: g22.1 9

Christian attitude toward:

balance with spiritual interests:
w22.05 23

experiences:

give up career for full-time minis-
try: w22.07 26-27, 30

keeping a job: g22.1 9

loss of employment:

coping with: mrt article 46

obtaining: g22.1 9

Paul supports himself:

Corinth: bt 148-150

sexual harassment: ijwbq article 62

ENCOURAGEMENT

(SEE ALSO COMFORT; DISCOURAGEMENT)

Bible examples:

Paul encourages others: w22.08 20-
25; bt 99, 104-105, 150, 165-167, 181-
182Paul receives encouragement: bt
152, 179representatives of governing body
(Ac 15): bt 114

despite personal failings: cl 242-249

despite personal limitations: w22.04
11

encouraging one another:

being upbuilding: w22.04 8-9;
w22.08 20-25

for—

victims of injustice: bt 82

victims of persecution: bt 60-61

sources: bt 179

traveling overseers give: bt 119

END OF THE WORLD(SEE ALSO ARMAGEDDON; FINAL PART OF
THE DAYS; GREAT TRIBULATION; LAST
DAYS)

discussion: ijwbq article 109

meaning of term: ijwbq article 109

when: ijwbq article 109

ENDURANCE(SEE ALSO FAITHFULNESS; INTEGRITY; PA-
TIENCE; PERSEVERANCE)

contributing factors:

hope: w22.10 25

despite—

persecution: w22.05 5-6; bt 60-61

trials: w22.08 11-13; w22.11 8-13

tribulation: ijwbv article 30

encouragement to endure:

Jehovah's appreciation: cl 243-244

examples:

comment on value of hope: w22.10
25

despite hardship and ridicule:

w22.11 18-19

how Jehovah helps: w22.11 8-13

love "bears all things" (1Co 13:7): cl
303-304

love "endures all things" (1Co 13:7):

cl 305

Source: bt 221, 223

ENEMIES

(SEE ALSO ENMITY)

Christian view of:

love for enemies (Mt 5:44): ijwbq
article 195

Jehovah's: w22.05 8-11, 14

ENERGY

(SEE ALSO POWER)

nature's energy management: ijwwd
article 26**Sources**

sun: cl 48

ENGLAND

(SEE GREAT BRITAIN)

**ENJOY LIFE FOREVER!—AN
INTERACTIVE BIBLE COURSE
(Book)**(ALSO CALLED ENJOY LIFE FOREVER!
BOOK)

discussion: hdu article 21

languages: w22.07 9; hdu article 21

use in family worship: w22.05 29

use on Bible studies: mwb22.05 13;
mwb22.09 13**ENJOY LIFE FOREVER!****—INTRODUCTORY BIBLE
LESSONS (Brochure)**(ALSO CALLED ENJOY LIFE FOREVER! BRO-
CHURE)

use in field ministry:

starting Bible studies: mwb22.07
13**ENLIGHTENMENT**

(SEE LIGHT)

ENMITY

(SEE ALSO ENEMIES; HATRED)

enmity of serpent and offspring for
offspring of woman (Ge 3:15): cl 61-
62**ENTERTAINMENT**(SEE ALSO MOVIES; MUSIC; RECREATION;
TELEVISION)

Bible view: w22.10 9

choosing entertainment:

Witnesses provide no ratings: ijwfk
article 25

youths:

parental permission: ijwyp article 6

ENVIRONMENT

(SEE ECOLOGY)

EPAPHRODITUS

bears letter to Philippians: bt 212

EPHESIANS (Book)Onesimus and Tychicus deliver: bt
212

time and place written: bt 12, 212

EPHESUSApollos' ministry: bt 157, 159
Aquila and Priscilla: bt 149-150, 154,
159

Artemis:

temple: bt 161

discussion: bt 161

message to congregation (Re 2:1-7):

w22.05 3

Paul's discussion with elders from (Ac
20:17-38): bt 169-172

Paul's ministry: bt 12

brief visit 52 C.E. (Ac 18:19-21): bt
154Demetrius incites mob: bt 157, 163-
164"fought with wild beasts" (1Co 15:
32): bt 163

miracles: bt 162

mob dispersed by city recorder (Ac
19:35-41): bt 164new Christians burn books on mag-
ical arts: bt 162-163rebaptism of some (Ac 19:1-7): bt
160

school of Tyrannus: bt 160-161

EPICUREANS

(SEE ALSO STOICS)

philosophy: bt 141, 144

EPIDEMICS

(SEE ALSO ILLNESS; PANDEMICS)

coping with: w22.12 16-18

helping others: w22.12 22-24

EPIPHANY

(ALSO CALLED LOS REYES MAGOS; THREE KINGS' DAY; TIMKAT)
origin: ijwfq article 59

ERITREA

Jehovah's Witnesses:
imprisoned military officer im-
pressed by Witnesses: ijwex arti-
cle 7
imprisonment: ijwex article 7

ESTHER (Book)

authenticity:
Mordecai: w22.11 31

ETERNAL LIFE

(SEE LIFE EVERLASTING)

ETERNAL TORMENT

(SEE GEHENNA; HELL; TORMENT)

ETERNITY

(SEE ALSO FOREVER; LIFE EVERLASTING)
in heart (Ec 3:11): w22.12 4

ETHICS

(SEE HONESTY)

ETHIOPIA (Modern)

(FORMERLY CALLED ABYSSINIA)
religion:
festival *Meskel (Maskal)*: ijwfq
article 59

ETHIOPIAN EUNUCH

baptism: bt 12, 58
how he could be baptized so soon:
bt 58
discussion: bt 57-58
not physically a eunuch: bt 57

EUNICE

example for mothers: w22.04 16-21

EUNUCHS

(SEE ALSO ETHIOPIAN EUNUCH)
court officials:
not all eunuchs physically: bt 57

EUROPE

(SEE ALSO LANDS BY NAME)

Jehovah's Witnesses

European Court of Human Rights:
bt 200
upholds Greek Witness (1993): bt
200

EUTHANASIA

(ALSO CALLED MERCY KILLING)
Bible view: ijwbq article 135

EUTYCHUS

Paul resurrects: bt 12, 165, 168

EVANGELIZERS

(SEE ALSO MISSIONARIES)
early Christians:
Philip: bt 52-53, 55-59

EVE

(SEE ALSO ADAM AND EVE)
not "woman" of Genesis 3:15: w22.07
15
temptation: cl 278

EVERLASTING LIFE

(SEE LIFE EVERLASTING)

EVIL SPIRITS

(SEE DEMONS)

EVOLUTION

(SEE ALSO CREATION)

Bible view:

whether God used evolution: ijwbq
article 165

schools:

defending belief in creation: ijwyp
articles 35-36

why question evolution: ijwyp article
33

EXECUTION

(SEE EXECUTION ON A STAKE)

EXECUTION ON A STAKE

(SEE ALSO CROSS; TORTURE STAKE)

Jesus Christ:

not on cross: ijwbq article 63

Roman Empire:

whether normal burial permitted:
w22.06 29

EXERCISE

(SEE ALSO BODYBUILDING)

benefits: g22.1 6

encouragement to exercise: ijwyp
article 88

EXHORTATION

along with reproof: cl 165

EXODUS (From Egypt)

comments by Josephus: cl 57
Egyptian pursuit force: cl 57

Red Sea crossing:

Jehovah acts as Warrior: cl 57, 59

EXPELLING

(SEE ALSO DISFELLOWSHIPING)

demons from possessed:
sons of Seva attempt: bt 162

EXPERIENCES

(SEE ALSO FIELD MINISTRY EXPERIENCES;
LIFE STORIES OF JEHOVAH'S WITNESSES)

relating:

Paul and Barnabas: bt 104-105

EYES

(SEE ALSO BLIND[NESS]; TEARS; VISION)

"eye for eye": ijwbq article 149

symbolic:

"my own eye does see you" (Job
42:5): ijwbq article 83

"touches the pupil of my eye" (Zec
2:8): cl 248

EZEKIEL (Book)

Gog of Magog (Eze 38, 39): w22.01 6;
w22.05 17; w22.10 16-17

EZEKIEL (Prophet)

commission:

help from Jehovah: w22.11 2-7

eats roll of book (Eze 3:1-3): w22.11
6-7

face hardened by Jehovah (Eze 3:8, 9):
w22.11 4-6

visions:

cherubs: cl 13-14

Jehovah's chariot (Eze 1, 10): cl
204-205

FACE

Bible usage:

Ezekiel's face hardened (Eze 3:8, 9):
w22.11 4-6

FAITH

(SEE ALSO BELIEFS; HEALING; RELIGION)
assisting those weak in faith: w22.08
24-25

Bible examples: cl 184

David: mwb22.03 4

in Jehovah:

Jehovah's promises: mwb22.11 4
overcoming fear of man: w22.06 16-
18

meaning of term: ijwbv article 19
strengthening one's faith: w22.01 30-
31

strengthening others' faith: w22.08
23-25

FAITHFUL AND DISCREET**SLAVE**

(ALSO CALLED FAITHFUL STEWARD)

channel for spiritual food: w22.07 10-
12; cl 312-313

"food at the proper time" (Mt 24:45;
also Lu 12:42): w22.07 10-12; w22.10
8; cl 312-313

obedience to:

when direction seems ill-advised:
w22.03 19

FAITHFULNESS

(SEE ALSO ENDURANCE; INTEGRITY)

loyalty differs: cl 281

FAITH HEALING

(SEE HEALING)

FAMILIES

(SEE ALSO CHILDREN; CHILD TRAINING;
FAMILY WORSHIP; FATHERS; HOMELIFE;
HUSBANDS; MARRIAGE; MOTHERS; PAR-
ENTS; WIDOWS; WIVES; LANDS BY NAME)

Bible examples:

Jesus' family: ijwbq article 84

Bible principles: ijwbq article 51

communication:

with children: w22.05 28-29; g22.1
12

with parents: mwb22.01 11

confidentiality within: w22.09 10-11

death in the family:

what others can do: w22.01 16

divided households: bt 95

experiences:

mother helped to express love:

ijwex article 2

opposition by relatives: w22.06 14,
17-18

finances: g22.1 8-9; mwb22.09 7

happiness within: ijwbq article 51

headship within: cl 99-100

Law covenant: cl 135

love within:

expressing affection: ijwhf article 3

moving away from home: ijwyp arti-
cle 79

opposition from family: w22.07 31

Christian response: w22.06 17-18

patience within: ijwhf article 8

FAMILIES

protection against harmful influences:
 sexual abuse of children: ijwbq article 65
 providing for family:
 fear of failure: w22.06 15-16
 rules within: ijwyp articles 54, 100
 self-control within:
 anger: ijwhf article 1

FAMILY PLANNING

(SEE BIRTH CONTROL)

FAMILY WORSHIP

(FORMERLY CALLED FAMILY BIBLE STUDY)

children: w22.03 22
 mothers: w22.04 18
 use of *Enjoy Life Forever!* book: w22.05 29

FAMINE

(SEE ALSO FOOD SHORTAGES)

Bible examples:
 Agabus' prophecy: bt 12
 Samaria siege by Ben-hadad II: mwb22.11 4
 sign of last days: mrt article 51

FARMS

(SEE AGRICULTURE)

FASHIONS

(SEE CLOTHING)

FASTING

(SEE ALSO DIET)

Christendom:
 Lent: ijwfg article 59
 discussion: ijwbq article 139

FATALISM

(SEE FREE WILL; KARMA; PREDESTINATION)

FATHERLESS BOY

(SEE ALSO ORPHANS)

Jehovah's concern for: cl 113-114
 not exclusive of girls: cl 113

FATHERS

(SEE ALSO HEADSHIP; HUSBANDS; PARENTS)

bride-price custom: w22.02 30
 experiences:
 abusive father reconciled with son: ijwcl article 4

FATIGUE

(SEE ALSO BURNOUT)

"toiling and loaded down" (Mt 11:28): ijwbv article 28

FAULTS

(SEE IMPERFECTION)

FEAR

(SEE ALSO ANXIETY; DREAD; TERRORISM)

cowardice: ijwbv article 24
 experiences:
 fear of death: w22.06 14, 18-19
 fear of family: w22.06 14, 17-18
 fear of persecution: w22.06 14, 17-18
 overcoming fear in field ministry: bt 133

overcoming fear of serving where need is greater: w22.06 14, 16
 Jehovah's reassurance:
 "do not be afraid, for I am with you" (Isa 41:10): ijwbv article 5
 love helps overcome fear: w22.06 14-19
 of death: w22.06 18-19; ijwbq article 60
 of family: w22.06 17-18
 of field ministry: bt 63
 of man:
 conquering: w22.06 16-18; bt 32, 34-35
 of not being able to provide: w22.06 15-16
 of persecution: mwb22.03 5

Of God

consistent with—
 love for God: cl 98-99
 discussion: cl 43-46
 fear of displeasing Jehovah: mwb22.05 6
 meaning of term: w22.10 8

FEARLESSNESS

(SEE COURAGE)

FEDERAL REPUBLIC OF**GERMANY**

(SEE GERMANY, FEDERAL REPUBLIC OF)

FEELINGS

(SEE ALSO EMOTIONS; EMPATHY)

about being alone: w22.08 8-11
 about one's life: ijwbq article 42
 controlling one's: ijwyp article 70
 Elijah: w22.08 9-10
 Jehovah: cl 15
 about Jesus' death: cl 231-234
 Jesus Christ:
 about resurrection: w22.01 16
 consideration for feelings of others: cl 94-95
 parents:
 offspring who become missionaries: bt 178
 youths:
 attraction to one's own sex: ijwyp article 2
 coping with sexual feelings: w22.08 5
 depression: ijwyp article 65
 loneliness: ijwyp articles 4, 27

List by Name or Type
(Where no references appear,
see main heading)

anger:
 anxiety:
 boredom:
 compassion:
 depression:
 empathy:
 fear:
 dread:
 grief:
 guilt:
 happiness:
 hatred:
 homosexual feelings: ijwbq article 57; ijwyp article 2

hurt feelings:

hurt by a fellow Christian: w22.11 20-21

hurt by a friend: ijwyp article 75

jealousy:

loneliness:

love:

pity:

racial prejudice:

resentment:

sadness:

sexual feelings: w22.08 5

FEET

"beautiful" feet (Isa 52:7; Ro 10:15): cl 243

shaking dust from: bt 92

FELIX, ANTONIUS

discussion: bt 193
 Paul's trial and detention: bt 191-195
 leaves Paul bound: bt 195
 Paul's discussions with Felix: bt 194-195

FELLOWSHIP

(SEE ASSOCIATION)

FESTIVALS

(SEE ALSO CELEBRATIONS; HOLIDAYS)

Buddhism:

Loy Krathong: ijwfg article 59

Festival of Weeks (Pentecost)

discussion: bt 21

FESTUS, PORCIUS

discussion: bt 199
 Paul's trial before: bt 196-198
 with Herod Agrippa II: bt 12, 198-202
 succeeds Felix: bt 12

FIELD MINISTRY

(SEE ALSO FIELD MINISTRY EXPERIENCES; ASPECTS OF FIELD MINISTRY BY NAME; PUBLICATIONS BY NAME OR TYPE)

(Note centered heading below: Modern History)

adaptability: bt 90, 98, 161
 angelic support: bt 38-39, 57-59
 attitude of publisher:
 fear of participating: bt 63
 in prison: bt 216-217
 modesty: bt 29, 31, 74
 not judging people: bt 72
 patience: bt 104
 toward own limitations: w22.04 11
 toward poor response: bt 215
 whole-souled: cl 104-106
 why persist: bt 130-131, 170

Bible:

use of: bt 134-135

boldness:

"we mustered up boldness" (1Th 2:2): bt 133

with tact: bt 29

Christian requirement: cl 161

aspect of worship: cl 316

commission: bt 7-8

Jesus' directives: bt 7-8

communicating effectively:

correcting wrong views: bt 26

contributions for worldwide work:

how used: hdu article 7

courage: bt 32
 encouragement to continue: bt 223
 foreign- and minority-language field: bt 24-25, 55
 holy spirit assists: w22.11 5-6
 householder angry: w22.04 6
 householder hostile: bt 50
 householder insincere: bt 195
 householder's views not Scriptural: bt 26
 impartiality: bt 72; cl 154-156, 161
 improving: as teachers: w22.04 6-7
 Jehovah's appreciation for: cl 243
 Jehovah's attributes reflected in: justice: cl 160-161
 Jehovah's support: w22.11 2-7
 first and 20th centuries: bt 218-223
 missionaries: ijwfg article 26
 motive: cl 225, 316
 Paul's example: bt 63-64, 95, 160-161
 perseverance in: bt 130-131, 170
 despite persecution: bt 220-221, 223
 prayer: for courage: bt 32, 34-35
 reports: Bible studies with newly baptized: mwb22.09 13
 safety in: bt 167-168
 schedule: w22.01 17
 teaching in: making progress as teachers: w22.04 6-7
 thoroughness: bt 223
 use of—
 current news: mwb22.05 16
 why Witnesses call on people of other religions: ijwfg article 2
 why Witnesses call on people who said they are not interested: ijwfg article 51
 why Witnesses call repeatedly: bt 130-131
 witnessing to—
 those who have their own religion: bt 143, 151-152

Modern History

radio: w22.10 2-3

FIELD MINISTRY EXPERIENCES

(SEE ALSO ACTIVITIES, LANDS, AND PUBLICATIONS BY NAME)

Amerindians (French Guiana): ijwex article 11

angelic direction: child keen to go to one more house: bt 59

blind people: ijwex article 16
 during COVID-19: w22.07 12; ijwex article 22

ill Witnesses: ijwex article 23
 kindness: attracts to truth: w22.06 26-27

letters: 90-year-old sister gets responses: ijwex article 1

local language: effort opens way to Bible studies: ijwex article 15

minority languages: bt 24-25, 55
 opposition: mild response leads to police interest: ijwex article 6
 police: escort aids in covering territory: ijwex article 4
 impressed by mild response to priests: ijwex article 6
 prayers answered: for help raising children: bt 70
 to understand Bible: bt 59
 schoolmates: w22.07 12
 use of—
 airplanes: bt 6

Family and Relatives

husband transforms life: ijwcl article 11

Lives Transformed

aggressive personality overcome: ijwcl articles 18-19
 alcohol abusers: ijwcl article 15
 body builder: ijwcl article 18
 businessmen: ijwcl article 12
 criminals: thieves: ijwcl article 14
 cruel husband: ijwcl article 11
 deaf pastor: ijwcl article 9
 disillusioned with religion: ijwcl article 17
 drug abusers: ijwcl articles 1, 8; mrt article 43
 musicians: ijwcl article 3
 drug dealers: ijwcl article 14
 family life: leaves home at age nine to escape: ijwcl article 24
 mother helped to express love: ijwex article 2
 reconciled with father: ijwcl article 4
 gang members: ijwcl articles 2, 6, 21
 immoral people: musician: ijwcl article 3
 inferiority complex: ijwcl article 7
 martial arts enthusiast: ijwcl article 13
 military personnel: ijwcl article 19
 music: heavy-metal musician: ijwcl article 18
 rock band leader: ijwcl article 3
 nurse finds purpose in life: ijwcl article 26
 political activists: revolutionaries: ijwcl article 20
 poor people: feelings of inferiority overcome: ijwcl article 7
 purpose in life found: ijwcl article 26
 tennis professional: ijwcl article 5
 victims of prejudice: wp22.1 11
 victims of sexual abuse as children: ijwcl article 16
 violent people: ijwcl article 21
 bad temper: ijwcl article 2
 cruel husband: ijwcl article 11
 marine: ijwcl article 10
 volleyball star: ijwcl article 26

People of Other Beliefs

clergy: cries over death of son: ijwex article 9
 pastors: ijwcl article 9

Place of Witnessing

boats: ferryboats: bt 6-7
 cemeteries: absent pastor: ijwex article 10
 concentration camps: bt 53, 55
 prisons: Witness inmates preach and teach: bt 216-217
 rivers: French Guiana: ijwex article 11
 serving where need is greater: Bulgaria: ijwex article 18
 Colombia: ijwex article 14
 street witnessing: biscuits for man's dogs: w22.04 15

FIELD SERVICE

(SEE FIELD MINISTRY)

FINAL PART OF THE DAYS

(SEE ALSO CHRIST'S RETURN AND PRESENCE; END OF THE WORLD; LAST DAYS; 1914)

Nebuchadnezzar's dream of image (Da 2): w22.07 4-5

FINANCES

(SEE ALSO BUDGET; DEBT; ECONOMICS; INFLATION; MATERIAL ASSISTANCE; MONEY)

comfort for victims of economic ruin: mrt article 36
 coping with economic hardship: mwb22.09 7

family: g22.1 8-9; mwb22.09 7
 after losing one's job or having reduced income: mrt article 46
 avoiding debt: g22.1 9
 management of personal: g22.1 7-9
 controlling spending: ijwyp article 72
 debt: ijwbq article 31
 saving money: g22.1 9
 ministry of Jehovah's Witnesses: ijwfg article 12

FIRE

(SEE ALSO LAKE OF FIRE)

symbolic: beast out of earth 'makes fire come out of heaven' (Re 13:13): w22.05 10

FIREARMS

(SEE GUNS)

FIRSTBORN

Jesus Christ: cl 232

FISH

(SEE ALSO AQUATIC ANIMALS; MARINE LIFE; SHELLFISH)

List by Name

(Where no references appear, see main heading)

hagfish: ijwwd article 14
 sea horse:
 shark:

FLAGS**FLAGS**

Flag Day: ijwfq article 59

FLAG SALUTE

(SEE ALSO NATIONAL ANTHEMS; PLEDGE OF ALLEGIANCE)

Witness view: ijwfq article 64

FLESH

(SEE MEAT)

FLEXIBILITY

Christian quality: w22.04 25-26

FLIGHT (Fleeing)

“let those in Judea begin fleeing to the mountains” (Mt 24:16; Mr 13:14; Lu 21:21): w22.01 4-5

FLIGHT (Flying)

(SEE ALSO AVIATION; BAT; BIRDS; INSECTS; WINGS)

birds by name:

albatross: cl 54

insects:

bee: mwb22.01 5

FLIRTING

view that flirting is harmless: ijwyp article 63

FLOCKS

(SEE ALSO SHEPHERDS)

“know well the appearance of your flock” (Pr 27:23): w22.02 17

FLOOD (Noachian)

(SEE ALSO NEPHILIM)

discussion: ijwbq article 156

historicity: ijwbq article 156

FLOODS

(SEE ALSO FLOOD [NOACHIAN])

List by Place

Nicaragua:

Río Grande de Matagalpa (2017):

ijwex article 17

FLY (Insect)**List by Type**

fruit fly:

aerobatic ability: ijwwd article 1

FLYING

(SEE AVIATION; FLIGHT [FLYING])

FOOD

(SEE ALSO DIET; FASTING; FOOD SHORTAGES; FRUIT; NUTRITION; SPIRITUAL FOOD)

List by Name

(Where no references appear, see main heading)

apple:

meat:

FOOD SHORTAGES

(SEE ALSO FAMINE)

contributing factors:

war in Ukraine (2022): mrt article 51

sign of last days: mrt articles 51, 60

FOOLISHNESS

“foolish ones” who reject Jehovah’s wisdom (Pr 1:22-25): w22.10 21

FOOT (Part of Leg)

(SEE FEET)

FOOTBALL (Soccer)

(SEE SOCCER)

FOREKNOWLEDGE

(SEE ALSO PREDESTINATION)

Jehovah

discussion: cl 177-178

FORESTS

(SEE ALSO ECOLOGY; TREES)

Rain Forests

Suriname:

pioneering in: w22.11 26-27

FOREVER

(SEE ALSO ETERNITY)

Hebrew words: w22.12 3

FORGETFULNESS

(SEE ALSO MEMORY)

Jehovah not forgetful: mwb22.11 9

FORGIVENESS

(SEE ALSO MERCY; PARDON; REPENTANCE)

basis for receiving forgiveness:

forgiving others: w22.06 10

repentance: w22.06 6

benefits of forgiving: w22.06 10-13

Bible examples:

Adam and Eve not forgiven: cl 143

Manasseh (king) forgiven: w22.06

3-4

Peter forgiven: cl 297-298

consequences for wrongdoing not

eliminated: cl 267-269

discussion: w22.06 2-13; ijwbq article

95

experiences: w22.06 11-13

“forgive us our debts,” “sins” (Mt 6:12;

Lu 11:4): cl 264-265

forgiving others: w22.06 8-13; cl 188;

ijwbq article 95

for personal wrongs: w22.06 9-10

Jehovah’s forgiveness: w22.06 2-7; cl

260-269; ijwbq article 99

completeness: cl 262-267, 284

factors Jehovah considers: w22.06

5-7

forgets sins forgiven: cl 265-267

readiness to forgive: w22.06 2-4

unforgivable sin: ijwbq article 101

unique: w22.06 4-5

Jesus Christ’s forgiveness: cl 297-298

Law covenant: cl 267-268

meaning of term: ijwbq article 95

not holding grudges: cl 187-188

serious wrongs: w22.06 9-10

FORNICATION

(SEE ALSO IMMORALITY [SEXUAL]; LIVING TOGETHER)

‘not to be mentioned’ (Eph 5:3): ijwbq

article 59

FRANCE**Jehovah’s Witnesses**

life story of doctor: w22.02 26-29

persons:

Ruhlmann, René and Lydie: w22.02 26-29

service experiences:

Witness speaks at school on Witnesses in Nazi concentration camps: ijwex article 13

FREEDOM

(SEE ALSO FREEDOM OF WORSHIP; FREE WILL; RIGHTS)

wise use of: bt 65-66

FREEDOM OF WORSHIP

(SEE ALSO BANS; SUPREME COURT DECISIONS; LANDS BY NAME)

use of legal means to defend: bt 131-132, 186

List by Place

Ecuador:

indigenous communities: hdu article 12

Mexico:

indigenous communities: hdu article 12

FREE WILL

(SEE ALSO CHOICE; FREEDOM)

discussion: ijwbq article 44

FRENCH GUIANA**Jehovah’s Witnesses**

places:

Maroni River: ijwex article 11

service experiences:

Maroni River: ijwex article 11

FRIENDS

being a friend: mwb22.03 8

keeping confidences: w22.09 11

Bible view: ijwbq article 183

choosing friends: w22.08 5-6

parental oversight: w22.05 29-30

discussion: ijwbq article 183

extending circle of: ijwyp article 64

fitting in: ijwyp article 91

Internet friendships: mwb22.03 9

video *Be Social-Network Smart*:

mwb22.03 9

maintaining friendships: g22.1 12

making true friends:

widening out: ijwyp article 64

meaning of term: mwb22.03 9

opposite sex: ijwyp articles 55-56

value:

help to see things clearly: ijwyp

article 114

when a friend hurts you: ijwyp article

75

youths: w22.08 5-6

friendships with opposite sex:

ijwyp articles 55-56

wondering why no friends: ijwyp

article 27

Bible Examples

David and Jonathan: ijwia article 3;

mwb22.03 9

Jehovah: cl 16-17

Jesus Christ:

friendship with disciples (Joh 15:

15): w22.01 18-19

FRUIT

List by Name
(Where no references appear,
see main heading)

apple:
pomelo: ijwwd article 13

FRUITAGE OF GOD'S SPIRIT (Ga 5:22, 23)

(SEE ALSO ASPECTS OF FRUITAGE BY NAME)

cultivating: w22.03 12
example of Jesus: w22.03 10-11

List by Aspect

kindness: w22.06 28

FULL-TIME MINISTRY

(SEE ALSO MISSIONARIES; PIONEERS; TRAVELING OVERSEERS)

examples:

giving up worldly careers for:
w22.07 26-27, 30

financial support:

Paul's example: bt 148-150

hospitality to those in: bt 213

life stories:

Despite My Shyness, I Would Do It
All Again!: lfs article 5

FUNERALS

(SEE ALSO BURIAL; CREMATION; MOURNING)

experiences:

absent pastor: ijwex article 10

Jehovah's Witnesses: ijwfq article 50

FUTURE

(SEE ALSO FOREKNOWLEDGE; PREDESTINATION; PREDICTIONS; PROPHECY)

Bible prophecy:

as depicted in Revelation: w22.05 15-19

Bible provides hope for: ijwbq article 180; g22.1 15

fear of: ijwbq article 189

preparing for the future: w22.01 6-7

training for the future: w22.02 6-7

GAIUS CAESAR

(SEE CALIGULA)

GALATIA

congregations:

Judaizers: bt 103

GALATIANS (Book)

time and place written: bt 12, 150

GALAXIES

(SEE ALSO MILKY WAY [GALAXY]; STARS; UNIVERSE)

discussion: cl 50-51
size: cl 51

structures of galaxies: cl 175

GALLIO

proconsul of Achaia: bt 153

GAMALIEL (Pharisee)

counsel to Sanhedrin on apostles' work: bt 40

discussion: bt 41

GAMBLING

(SEE ALSO LANDS BY NAME)

Bible view: ijwbq article 102

GANGS

experiences:

members accept truth: ijwcl articles 2, 6, 21

GANNET (Bird)

diving ability: ijwwd article 12

GARDEN OF EDEN

(SEE ALSO ADAM AND EVE; PARADISE; SERPENT)

Jehovah's qualities revealed in Eden: cl 238-239

GASES

List by Name

(Where no references appear,
see main heading)

ozone:

GAUMATA

(SEE ARTAXERXES [BARDIYA OR GAUMATA])

GEHENNA

(SEE ALSO HELL; LAKE OF FIRE)

discussion: ijwbq article 76

symbolic: ijwbq article 76

GENEROSITY

(SEE ALSO CONTRIBUTIONS; GIFTS; GIVING; HOSPITALITY)

early Christians:

toward new disciples, Pentecost 33

C.E.: bt 27, 35

Jehovah: cl 271-275

GENESIS (Book)

creation account: ijwbq article 173

GENTILES

become Christians:

Amos prophesies (Am 9:11, 12): bt 109

Antioch (Syria): bt 74

Cornelius: bt 69-72

Jerusalem Christians acquiesce (Ac 11): bt 72-73

called to Kingdom:

Peter uses third 'key' (Mt 16:19): bt 56, 72

Jewish (ancient) attitude toward: cl 152, 155

Jewish proselytes: bt 27

GEORGIA (Land)

Jehovah's Witnesses

service experiences:

clergyman and wife whose son died: ijwex article 9

GERMANY (Until 1933)

Jehovah's Witnesses

court cases: bt 186

GERMANY (Nazi)

(SEE ALSO CONCENTRATION CAMPS; HOLOCAUST [NAZI ERA]; NAZISM)

Holocaust: ijwbq article 45

Jehovah's Witnesses

persons:

Abt, Elsa: bt 223

purple triangles: ijwex article 13

GERMANY, FEDERAL REPUBLIC OF

Jehovah's Witnesses

relief provisions sent to, after World War II: foa article 4

service experiences:

letters written by 90-year-old sister: ijwex article 1

GHANA

(FORMERLY CALLED GOLD COAST)

Jehovah's Witnesses

youths: bt 6

GIBEONITES

Saul's "sons" killed by: mwb22.07 4

why Saul's "sons" were considered guilty: w22.03 13

GIFTS

(SEE ALSO CONTRIBUTIONS; GENEROSITY; GIVING; MIRACLES)

From God

abilities:

use: w22.04 11-13

miraculous:

tongues: bt 21, 24; ijwbq article 150
transmission: bt 63

GILEAD SCHOOL

(ALSO CALLED WATCHTOWER BIBLE SCHOOL OF GILEAD)

(SEE ALSO MISSIONARIES; THEOCRATIC SCHOOLS)

financing: hdu article 7

Classes

42nd class: w22.07 27

47th class: lfs article 3

147th class: hdu article 7

GIRLS

(SEE CHILDREN; YOUTHS)

GIVING

(SEE ALSO CONTRIBUTIONS; GENEROSITY; GIFTS)

Bible view: ijwbq article 155

giving to Jehovah: w22.04 10-14

happiness of giving: cl 300

"practice giving" (Lu 6:38):
mwb22.11 3

GLOBAL WARMING

(SEE ALSO CLIMATE CHANGE)

discussion: mrt article 41

evidences: mrt article 58

GLOSSOLALIA

(SEE TONGUES, SPEAKING IN)

GLUE

barnacle: ijwwd article 8

slug slime: ijwwd article 11

GOADS

kicking against (Ac 26:14): bt 199-200

GOALS

(SEE ALSO CAREER)

spiritual goals: w22.04 22-27

construction of theocratic facilities: mwb22.07 9

pioneering: mwb22.07 3

reaching out for: mwb22.11 6

GOALS

School for Kingdom Evangelizers: mwb22.07 9
serving where need is greater: mwb22.07 5
youths: w22.08 6-7

GOAT

illustration of sheep and goats (Mt 25):
“everlasting cutting-off” (Mt 25: 46): w22.09 16

GOD

(SEE ALSO CREATION; CREATOR; GODLY DEVOTION; GODS [GODDESSES]; JEHOVAH)

angelic representatives:
speak as if God himself: ijwbq article 83
belief in God:
basis for: ijwbq article 78
defending one's: ijwyp article 28
Creator:
power manifest: cl 47-56
why God created spirit persons: cl 237-238
wisdom manifest: mwb22.01 5
description in Bible: cl 19-20
dwelling place: ijwbq article 8
enemies of: w22.05 8-11, 14
evidence of existence: ijwbq article 78
fear of God: cl 43-46
consistent with love for God: cl 98-99
foreknowledge: cl 177-178
selective: cl 178
God's will: ijwbq article 38
Jesus a god:

not Almighty God: ijwbq articles 10, 15
“Word was a god” (Joh 1:1): ijwbv article 12
knowing God: ijwbq article 174
location: ijwbq articles 8, 123
man created in image of: ijwbv article 27
name: cl 7-11; ijwbq articles 9-10, 103, 125
no beginning: w22.12 2-3
not—
a Trinity: ijwbq article 6
impersonal: ijwbq article 7
omnipresent: ijwbq articles 8, 123
“peace of” (Php 4:7): w22.01 19; ijwbv article 13
permission of suffering:
God not to blame: ijwbq article 20
relationship with God:
drawing close: bt 145-146; cl 16-25, 310-319
seeing God: ijwbq article 83
titles: ijwbq article 125
whether all religions lead to: ijwbq article 89
whether God changes his mind: ijwbq article 86

Characteristics and Qualities

changeless: cl 14
feelings: cl 15
love: cl 229-309

“God is love” (1Jo 4:8, 16): cl 14-15, 236-237
Person: ijwbq article 7
power: cl 19
revealed by Bible: cl 18-20, 184-186
wisdom: cl 168-228

GODLY DEVOTION

“sacred secret of” (1Ti 3:16): cl 196

GODS (Goddesses)

(SEE ALSO GOD; IDOLS; IMAGES; RELIGIONS BY NAME)
Greece (ancient):
altars to unknown gods: bt 143

List by Name

(Where no references appear, see main heading)

Artemis:

Baal:

GOD'S WORD

(SEE BIBLE; WORD OF GOD)

GOG

‘Gog of Magog’ (Eze 38, 39):
attack: w22.05 17; w22.10 16-17
Jehovah fights: w22.01 6

GOLD COAST

(SEE GHANA)

GOLDEN RULE

discussion: ijwbq article 177

GOLIATH

David slays Goliath: mwb22.03 4

GOMORRAH

(SEE SODOM AND GOMORRAH)

GOODNESS

Bible examples:
Jesus Christ: w22.03 11
Jehovah's: cl 270-279
meaning of term: cl 270-271
“nobody is good, except one, God” (Mr 10:18): cl 271
righteousness differs: cl 271

GOOD NEWS

(SEE ALSO EVANGELIZERS; PREACHING)
“defending and legally establishing” (Php 1:7): bt 131-132
“everlasting good news” (Re 14:6): w22.05 7
“good news of the Kingdom” (Mt 24: 14; Mr 13:10): w22.05 7; w22.07 8
Jesus' ministry: cl 211
preaching:
holy spirit empowers: w22.11 5-6

GOOD SAMARITAN

(SEE NEIGHBORLY SAMARITAN)

GOSPELS

(SEE ALSO GOSPELS BY NAME)

antiquity: ijwbq article 13
authenticity: ijwbq article 12

GOSSIP

harmful gossip: w22.04 9
what to do when victimized by: ijwyp article 23

GOVERNING BODY

meaning of term: ijwfg article 41

First Century

meeting about Gentile Christians (49 C.E.): bt 12, 105-106, 108-109, 111, 113-114
letter sent to congregations: bt 113-114
role of James: bt 112
role of Judas and Silas: bt 113-115
role of Titus: bt 102
members:
James, Jesus' half brother: w22.01 9
Paul: bt 120

Modern Day

activities:
appointment of circuit (traveling) overseers: bt 119
relief assistance: mwb22.01 7
committees: ijwfg article 41
Coordinators' (formerly Chairman's) Committee: bt 110; mwb22.01 7
Personnel Committee: bt 110
Publishing Committee: bt 110
Service Committee: bt 110
Teaching Committee: bt 110
Writing Committee: bt 110
communication of decisions: bt 114
discussion: bt 110; ijwfg article 41
helpers to Governing Body committees: ijwfg article 41
meetings: bt 106-107, 111, 113
members:
names: ijwfg article 41
role in organization: bt 114, 119; ijwfg article 41
resolving spiritual problems: bt 107

GOVERNMENTS

(SEE ALSO CAESAR; KINGDOM; NATIONS; POLITICS; RULERSHIP; SUPERIOR AUTHORITIES; WORLD POWERS; LANDS BY NAME)

Christian view: w22.10 12-17
neutrality: w22.05 11; ijwfg article 37
persecution of responsible brothers: w22.11 16-17
subjection relative: bt 39
“superior authorities” (Ro 13:1): w22.10 14

List by Type

(Where no references appear, see main heading)

kingdom:

Nazism:

GOVERNORS

List by Name

(Where no references appear, see main heading)

Felix, Antonius:

Festus, Porcius:

Nehemiah:

Zerubbabel:

GRACE

(SEE UNDESERVED KINDNESS)

GRACIOUSNESS

Jehovah: cl 277

GRATITUDE

(SEE ALSO APPRECIATION; THANKFULNESS)

teaching children to show gratitude: ijwhf article 22

GRAVES

(SEE BURIAL; CEMETERIES)

GREAT BRITAIN

(ALSO CALLED ENGLAND, WALES, AND SCOTLAND)

(SEE ALSO ANGLO-AMERICAN WORLD POWER)

Jehovah's Witnesses

persons:

Chinn, Leonard: w22.10 25

Eaton, Keith and Anne: w22.07 26-27, 30

service experiences:

drug dealer: ijwcl article 14

GREAT CROWD

(FORMERLY CALLED GREAT MULTITUDE) (SEE ALSO OTHER SHEEP)

book of life contains names: w22.09 16

characteristics:

led to "fountains of waters of life"

(Re 7:17): w22.09 16

identified: w22.05 16

Memorial:

why attend: w22.01 21-23

promise of, fulfilled: w22.06 20-21

relationship with remnant: w22.01 22

training for life under God's Kingdom: w22.12 5-6

GREAT SEA

(SEE MEDITERRANEAN SEA)

GREAT TRIBULATION

(SEE ALSO ARMAGEDDON)

beginning: w22.05 16

date of:

no need to know: bt 16

direction during: w22.02 6

discussion: ijwbq article 115

events during: w22.05 16-17; ijwbq article 115; mwb22.11 11

Babylon the Great destroyed:

w22.05 16

Gog and hordes attack Jehovah's people (Eze 38): w22.05 17; w22.10 16-17

battle of Armageddon (Re 16:16; 17:

14; 19:11-21): w22.05 17; w22.09 21

events following:

Satan and demons abyssed (Re 20:

1-3): w22.05 14

marriage of the Lamb (Re 19:7-9):

w22.05 17

Millennium begins: w22.05 17

anointed 'bring the many to right-

eousness' (Da 12:3): w22.09 22

Jehovah's justice and righteousness:

w22.02 6-7; cl 258-259

looking forward to: mwb22.11 11

survivors: w22.05 16

challenges facing: w22.02 7

protection during: cl 73-74

unanswered questions: mwb22.11 11

trust in Jehovah during: w22.02 6-7

GREECE (Ancient)

(SEE ALSO ACHAIA; ATHENS [ANCIENT]; BEROEA; CORINTH [ANCIENT]; GREEK [LANGUAGE]; MACEDONIA [ANCIENT]; PHILIPPI; THESSALONICA)

games:

Isthmian Games: bt 149

gods:

Athens: bt 140

philosophers' beliefs:

effect on Christendom's beliefs:

ijwbq article 66

Epicureans: bt 141, 144

Stoics: bt 141, 144

Plato:

effect on views of hell: ijwbq article 66

religion:

altars to unknown gods: bt 143

GREECE (Modern)

(SEE ALSO CRETE [MODERN]; GREEK [LANGUAGE])

Jehovah's Witnesses

court cases:

victory before European Court of

Human Rights (1993): bt 200

persons:

Kokkinakis, Minos: bt 200

GREEK (Language)

(SEE ALSO BIBLE TRANSLATIONS; CHRISTIAN GREEK SCRIPTURES)

List by Word

agape (love): cl 235-236

aion (forever, system of things):

ijwbq article 109

apoleia (destruction): ijwbq article

66

baptizo (baptize): bt 58

epieikes (reasonable): cl 206

geenna (Gehenna): ijwbq article 66

haidēs (Hades): ijwbq article 66

hypostasis (assured expectation):

ijwbv article 19

kosmos (world): ijwbq article 109

martys (witness): bt 48

pyr (fire): ijwbq article 66

spermologos (chatterer): bt 141

tartaroo (throw into Tartarus):

ijwbq article 66

GRIEF

(SEE ALSO COMFORT; MOURNING)

Bible examples:

David's grief over death of Saul and

Jonathan (2Sa 1:17-27): mwb22.05

4-5

comforting mourning friends: w22.01

16

coping with:

death of loved one: ijwbq article

189

how others can help: w22.01 16

video *When a Loved One Dies*:

mwb22.09 15

youths: ijwyp article 115

what a youth feels: ijwyp article 115

GROWTH

children:

value of play: ijwhf article 19

youths:

puberty: ijwyp article 51

GUATEMALA**Jehovah's Witnesses**

minority-language field:

Kekchi: ijwex article 15

GUIDANCE

(SEE ALSO COUNSEL)

divine guidance: w22.11 10-11

personal efforts in sacred service:

bt 125-127

seeking: mwb22.01 4

GUILT

(SEE ALSO BLOODGUILT; RESPONSIBILITY; SIN; WRONGDOING)

feelings of guilt: ijwbq article 175

coping with: ijwbq article 189

GUJARATI (Language)

(SEE ALSO INDIA)

experiences:

workmate impressed: bt 24-25

GUNS

gun violence: mrt article 56

school shootings: mrt article 52

GUYANA

(FORMERLY CALLED BRITISH GUIANA)

Jehovah's Witnesses

serving where need is greater: ijwex

article 8

HABAKKUK (Prophet)

example for Christians:

pours heart out to Jehovah: w22.11

15

HABITS

(SEE ALSO ADDICTIONS)

bad habits:

helping Bible students overcome: mwb22.03 7

HAIR

hairbrush mimics cat's tongue:

ijwvd article 15

Jehovah numbers hairs (Mt 10:30): cl

241-242

HALLEL

Hallel Psalms: bt 21

HALLOWEEN

(SEE ALSO ALL SAINTS' DAY; ALL SOULS'

DAY [DAY OF THE DEAD])

discussion: ijwbq article 67

origins: ijwbq article 67

name Halloween: ijwbq article 67

HANDGUNS

(SEE GUNS)

HANDICAPPED

(SEE DISABLED)

HANDS

Jehovah's hand: w22.11 4

HANNAH**HANNAH**

prayer requesting a son: mwb22.01 10
 trust in Jehovah despite Eli's imperfection: w22.09 4-5

HANSEN'S DISEASE

(SEE LEPROSY)

HANUKKAH

(SEE ALSO FESTIVALS)

Christian view: ijwfq article 59

HAPPINESS

(SEE ALSO CONTENTMENT; JOY; REJOIC-
 ING)

basis for: w22.10 6-11
 satisfying spiritual need: w22.10 6
 true worship: w22.03 24-25;
 w22.10 9

contributing factors:

Bible reading and application:
 w22.10 7-8
 giving: cl 300
 despite—

persecution: bt 40-41
 discussion: w22.10 6-11
 experiences:

imprisoned Witness: w22.10 9-11
 married people: ijwbq article 51;
 ijwhf article 29

Sermon on the Mount: w22.10 6

HARDSHIP

(SEE ALSO ADVERSITY; POVERTY; PROB-
 LEMS)

coping with economic hardship:
 mwb22.09 7
 not being separated from Jehovah:
 w22.11 15-16

HARLOTS

(SEE PROSTITUTION)

HAR-MAGEDON

(SEE ALSO ARMAGEDDON)

meaning of term: ijwbq article 85

HATRED

(SEE ALSO ENMITY; PREJUDICE; RACIAL
 PREJUDICE)

abhorrence: w22.03 5
 abolition: wp22.1 14-15
 contributing factors: wp22.1 4-5
 discussion: wp22.1 3-16
 experiences:

filled with hatred from childhood:
 wp22.1 13
 street fighter: wp22.1 9
 victim of racial prejudice: wp22.1
 11

Jehovah's hatred:
 for injustice: cl 118-120
 hating what Jehovah hates: w22.03
 4-5

meaning of term: wp22.1 4
 overcoming hatred: wp22.1 3, 6-13
 role of holy spirit: wp22.1 12-13

HAUGHTINESS

(SEE ALSO PRIDE)

Jehovah not haughty: cl 199

HEAD

(SEE ALSO HEADSHIP)

seven heads of wild beast (Re 13:1):
 w22.05 9-10

HEADQUARTERS

(SEE BETHEL [UNITED STATES])

HEADSHIP

(SEE ALSO AUTHORITY; FATHERS; HUS-
 BANDS; SUBJECTION)

Family

husbands and fathers: cl 99-100
 recognition by—
 wives: cl 100

HEALING

(SEE ALSO MEDICAL TREATMENT; SUR-
 GERY)

Miraculous

Jesus' miracles:
 deaf people: cl 94-95
 lepers: cl 293-295
 Phoenician woman's daughter: cl
 218

Paul's miracles:
 father of Publius: bt 210
 Peter's miracles:
 lame man: bt 28-29

HEALTH

(SEE ALSO DIET; EXERCISE; ILLNESS;
 MEDICAL TREATMENT; NUTRITION; OVER-
 WEIGHT; LANDS BY NAME)

benefits of—
 cleanliness: g22.1 6
 exercise: g22.1 6
 sleep: g22.1 6
 diet: ijwyp article 92; g22.1 6

Law covenant:
 disease prevented: cl 130
 protection: g22.1 4-6
 weight control: ijwyp article 93

HEARING

(SEE ALSO DEAF; LISTENING; VOICE)

hearing Jehovah:
 "word behind you" (Isa 30:21):
 w22.11 11

Jehovah hears:
 prayers: cl 247-248

HEARINGS

(SEE JUDICIAL COMMITTEE; TRIALS
 [COURT])

HEART

(SEE ALSO MOTIVE)

Figurative

opening heart to Jehovah: mwb22.01
 10

opening heart to parents: mwb22.01
 11

protection for heart:
 Jehovah's righteousness: w22.08
 29-30

what Jehovah looks for: cl 242-246

HEAT

(SEE ALSO ENERGY; GLOBAL WARMING;
 TEMPERATURE)

heat waves: mrt article 58

HEAVEN(S)

(SEE ALSO ATMOSPHERE; UNIVERSE)

Bible usage: ijwbq article 112
 discussion: ijwbq article 112
 meaning of term: ijwbq article 112

Physical

Bible usage: ijwbq article 112
 creation:
 "heavens and the earth" (Ge 1:1):
 ijwbv article 2

Rulership

"new heaven" (Re 21:1): ijwbv article
 33

Spiritual

animals do not go to: ijwbq article
 159
 Bible usage: ijwbq article 112
 description: ijwbq article 112
 Jehovah's residence: ijwbq article
 112
 who go to: ijwbq article 116

HEAVY METAL (Music)

(SEE ALSO ROCK MUSIC)

experiences:
 musician: ijwcl article 18

HEBREW (Language)**List by Word**

kopher (cover, ransom): cl 141
nephesh (soul): ijwbq article 71
'ohlam (forever, time indefinite):
 w22.12 3
racham (have mercy, pity): cl 250-
 251
she'ohl (Sheol): ijwbq article 66
tohras (law): cl 131

HEBREWS (Book)

time and place written: bt 12, 212
 writer: bt 212

HEBREW SCRIPTURES

(ALSO CALLED THE LAW)
 (SEE ALSO LAW COVENANT)

Witness attitude toward: ijwfq arti-
 cle 32

HELL

(SEE ALSO GEHENNA; LAKE OF FIRE; PUR-
 GATORY)

belief in conscious torment: ijwbq
 article 66

de-emphasized: ijwbq article 66
 Egypt (ancient): ijwbq article 66
 origin: ijwbq article 66
 used as justification for burning
 heretics alive: ijwbq article 66

Bible view: ijwbq articles 66, 68
 discussion: ijwbq articles 66, 68

Greek words: ijwbq article 66
 Hebrew word: ijwbq article 66

meaning of term: ijwbq article 66
 rich man and Lazarus: ijwbq article
 187

use in Bible translations: ijwbq arti-
 cle 66

who go there: ijwbq articles 66, 68

HELMET

"hope of salvation" (1Th 5:8): w22.10
 25-26

HEROD AGRIPPA I

discussion: bt 79
 persecution of Christians: bt 77-78
 speech resulting in death (Ac 12:21-23):
 death by Jehovah's angel: bt 12, 81-82

HEROD AGRIPPA II

discussion: bt 201
 Paul's defense before: bt 12, 198-202
 sisters:
 Bernice: bt 201

HEZEKIAH (King of Judah)

sickness and recovery:
 prayer: mwb22.11 14

HIGHER POWERS

(SEE SUPERIOR AUTHORITIES)

HIGH PRIEST

(SEE ALSO HIGH PRIESTS BY NAME)

Jesus Christ:
 like Melchizedek: cl 194

Israel (Ancient)

appointment: bt 34
 role in Sanhedrin: bt 34

HINNOM

(SEE GEHENNA)

HISTORY

(SEE ALSO BIBLE AUTHENTICITY; DATES [CALENDAR]; JEHOVAH'S WITNESSES; LANDS BY NAME)

Bible history:
 Gospels: ijwbq articles 12-13

HOLIDAYS

(SEE ALSO CELEBRATIONS; FESTIVALS)

Bible view: ijwfq article 59
 Witness view: ijwfq article 59

List by Name

(Where no references appear, see main heading)

All Saints' Day (Nov. 1):
 All Souls' Day (Day of the Dead) (Nov. 2):
 Anzac Day: ijwfq article 59
 Australia Day: ijwfq article 59
 Christmas:
 Chuseok: ijwfq article 59
 Easter:
 Epiphany:
 Feast of the Assumption of the Virgin Mary: ijwfq article 59
 Feast of the Immaculate Conception: ijwfq article 59
 Flag Day: ijwfq article 59
 Guy Fawkes Day: ijwfq article 59
 Halloween:
 Hanukkah:
 Hungry Ghost Festival: ijwfq article 59
 Independence Day: ijwfq article 59
 Ivan Kupala: ijwfq article 59
 Kwanzaa: ijwfq article 59
 Lent: ijwfq article 59
 Loy Krathong: ijwfq article 59
 Memorial Day: ijwfq article 59
 Meskel (Maskal): ijwfq article 59

Mid-Autumn Festival: ijwfq article 59
 Name Day: ijwfq article 59
 National Repentance Day (Papua New Guinea): ijwfq article 59
 Nauruz (Nowruz): ijwfq article 59
 New Year's celebrations:
 Purim:
 Qingming Festival (Ch'ing Ming): ijwfq article 59
 Remembrance Day, Remembrance Sunday: ijwfq article 59
 Rosh Hashanah: ijwfq article 59
 Shab-e Yalda: ijwfq article 59
 Songkran: ijwfq article 59
 Thanksgiving Day:
 Vesak: ijwfq article 59
 Veterans Day: ijwfq article 59

HOLINESS

(SEE ALSO HOLY SPIRIT; SANCTIFICATION)

angels: cl 29
 beauty associated with: cl 31-32
 Christian requirement: cl 34-35
 Israel (ancient): cl 28-29
 Law covenant holy: cl 130-131
 Jehovah: cl 26-32, 34-35, 61, 110
 name: cl 30
 Jesus Christ: cl 29-30
 meaning of term: cl 27-28; ijwbq article 137

HOLOCAUST (Nazi Era)

(SEE ALSO GERMANY [NAZI]; NAZISM)

discussion: ijwbq article 45
 Jehovah's Witnesses: ijwfq article 57
 why allowed by God: ijwbq article 45

HOLY CITY

(SEE NEW JERUSALEM)

HOLY SPIRIT

(SEE ALSO ANOINTING; FRUITAGE OF GOD'S SPIRIT [GA 5:22, 23])

active force: cl 40-41
 anointing by holy spirit:
 Jesus Christ: w22.07 16
 baptism in name of holy spirit: ijwbq article 81
 discussion: ijwbq article 81
 empowers: w22.11 4-6; bt 219-220
 helper (*parakletos*): ijwbq article 81
 help from holy spirit:
 comment by Elsa Abt: bt 223
 conquering hatred: wp22.1 12-13
 field ministry: w22.11 5-6
 putting on new personality: w22.03 12
 holiness: cl 31
 Mary 'overshadowed' by holy spirit (Lu 1:35): cl 71-72
 miraculous gifts:
 transmission: bt 63
 misconceptions: ijwbq article 81
 not a person: ijwbq article 81
 preaching work empowered by holy spirit: w22.11 5-6
 symbolized by—
 oil from olive trees (Zec 4:3-6): w22.03 15

HOMELIFE

(SEE ALSO FAMILIES)

benefit of keeping work and family roles separate: ijwhf article 13
 house rules: ijwyp article 54
 not adversely judging one another: cl 163-164

HOMES

(SEE ALSO HOMELIFE; MOVING [CHANGING RESIDENCE])

moving away from home: ijwyp article 79

HOMOSEXUALITY

avoiding: ijwbq article 57
 Bible view: ijwbq article 57; ijwyp article 59
 same-sex marriage: ijwbq article 16
 discussion: ijwyp article 59
 experiences:
 homosexuality overcome: w22.03 6
 feelings of: ijwbq article 57; ijwyp article 2

HONDURAS**Jehovah's Witnesses**

service experiences:
 deaf pastor: ijwcl article 9

HONESTY

(SEE ALSO DISHONESTY)

business dealings: w22.08 27
 examples:
 Witnesses return found valuables: ijwex article 12
 truthfulness: w22.09 12-13
 youths: ijwyp article 47

HONOR

for parents: ijwbq article 130; ijwbv article 7
 for wife: cl 99-100

HOPE

"anchor for the soul" (Heb 6:19):

w22.10 25
 benefits:
 aids endurance: w22.10 25
 Bible gives hope: ijwbq article 180; g22.1 15
 Christian hope: w22.10 24-28
 rejoicing in: w22.10 28; ijwbv article 30
 strengthening one's: w22.10 26-28
 discussion: g22.1 13-15
 earthly hope: w22.06 20
 "God who gives hope" (Ro 15:13):
 ijwbv article 23
 "helmet" (1Th 5:8): w22.10 25-26
 in Jehovah: w22.06 20-25
 "those hoping in Jehovah will regain power" (Isa 40:31): ijwbv article 21
 keeping hope alive: g22.1 13-15
 love "hopes all things" (1Co 13:7): cl 304-305; mwb22.05 5
 meaning of term: w22.06 20
 resurrection hope: w22.12 5
 comfort from: bt 168
 source of hope: ijwbv article 23

HOSHEA (Joshua)**HOSHEA (Joshua)**

(SEE JOSHUA [SON OF NUN])

HOSPITALITY

extending to—

full-time servants: bt 213
 traveling overseers: bt 177, 213

HOSPITAL LIAISON COMMITTEES

experiences:

jw.org articles on stress: ijwex
 article 20

HOSPITALS

(SEE ALSO HOSPITAL LIAISON COMMITTEES; SURGERY)

experiences:

jw.org articles on stress: ijwex
 article 20

HOURS

(SEE ALSO TIME)

number spent in ministry worldwide: syr22 2

HOUSES

(SEE HOMES; TEMPLES)

HOUSE-TO-HOUSE PREACHING

(SEE ALSO INTRODUCTIONS; OBJECTIONS)

adaptability: bt 90

attitude of Witnesses: bt 169-170;

ijwfaq articles 1, 16

Bible precedent: bt 41-42, 169-170

court cases:

United States: bt 186

experiences:

going to one more house: bt 59

householder angry: w22.04 6

householder hostile: bt 50

identifying mark: bt 169-170

when people express wrong ideas: bt 26

why Witnesses persist: bt 130-131

HUMAN BODY

(SEE ALSO BODYBUILDING; HEALTH; ILLNESS; SENSES [PHYSICAL])

growth:

puberty: ijwyp article 51

weight:

controlling: ijwyp article 93

reducing: ijwyp article 93

wonderfully made: cl 172-173

List by Part**(Where no references appear, see main heading)**

blood:

brain:

cells:

eyes:

face:

hair:

hands:

head:

heart:

teeth:

tongue:

HUMAN RACE

(SEE MANKIND; RACES [MANKIND])

HUMILITY

(SEE ALSO MEEKNESS; MILDNESS; MODESTY)

accepting counsel: w22.02 12

aid in—

being trustworthy: w22.09 12

benefits:

coping with anxiety: ijwbv article 39

Christian requirement: bt 159

link with—

patience: cl 200, 203, 208

wisdom: cl 200

meaning of term: cl 200

modesty differs: cl 201

'not think more of yourself than necessary' (Ro 12:3): cl 248-249

serving Jehovah with humility:

ijwbv article 39

when one has been successful:

mwb22.03 6

when others receive privileges: bt 88-89

Bible Examples

Apollos: bt 159-160

Barnabas: bt 88-89, 103

David: mwb22.03 6

James (half brother of Jesus): w22.01 9-12

Jehovah: cl 199-208

Jesus Christ: cl 217-218

Paul: bt 103

Saul (King): mwb22.01 15

HUMMINGBIRD

bee hummingbird: cl 54

HUNGER

(SEE FAMINE; FOOD SHORTAGES)

HUSBANDS

(SEE ALSO FATHERS; MARRIAGE)

'assigning honor' to wife (1Pe 3:7): cl 99-100

experiences:

cruel husband: ijwcl article 11

headship: cl 99-100

selecting a husband: mwb22.09 5

another race or culture: ijwbq article 43

"only in the Lord" (1Co 7:39): mwb22.09 4

HYGIENE

(SEE CLEANNESS)

HYPOCRISY

brotherly affection without: cl 227

'wisdom from above not hypocritical' (Jas 3:17): cl 226-227

ICONIUM

discussion: bt 96

not a city of Lycaonia (Ac 14:1, 6): bt 96

Paul's ministry: bt 95-96

IDENTIFICATION

mark of wild beast (Re 13): ijwbq article 74

IDOLATRY

(SEE ALSO IDOLS; IMAGES)

Bible view: mrt article 49

Paul's speech in Athens (Ac 17): bt 142-146

IDOLS

(SEE ALSO IDOLATRY; IMAGES)

Athens (ancient): bt 140

ILLNESS

(SEE ALSO CAREGIVING; DISABLED; EPIDEMICS; HEALING; HEALTH; MEDICAL SCIENCE; MEDICAL TREATMENT; PANDEMICS; PESTILENCE; LANDS BY NAME)

Christian view:

when sacred service is limited: w22.04 11

chronic or serious illness:

how ill ones can cope: ijwbq article 33

youths: ijwyp articles 13, 17, 46

youths' parents: ijwyp article 58

copied with: ijwbq articles 33, 189

disease outbreaks: w22.12 16-18, 22-24

experiences:

field ministry despite serious illness: ijwex article 23

prevention: g22.1 4-6

Law covenant: cl 130

sleep: g22.1 6

List by Name**(Where no references appear, see main heading)**

alcoholism:

blindness:

burnout syndrome:

COVID-19:

depression:

leprosy:

locked-in syndrome: ijwex article 19

paralysis:

self-injury: ijwyp article 19

ILLUSTRATIONS

(SEE ALSO PROPHETIC PATTERNS)

examples:

abhorrence for what is wicked like

disgust for rotten food: w22.03 5

Bible reading in haste like gulping

down a delicious meal: w22.10 8

Bible standards like speed limits: w22.10 8

Christians like trees in a forest: w22.11 12-13

depression like the flu: ijwyp article 114

friends are like eyeglasses: ijwyp article 114

illustrations are like a microphone: w22.01 13

illustrations turn ears into eyes: w22.01 12

imperfect perception like fogged

eyeglasses: w22.02 3

Jehovah looks for good qualities as

if panning for gold: cl 245-246

Jehovah to restore mankind as if

work of art: cl 246

Jehovah uses foreknowledge as one

would use ability to sing: cl 178

Jesus directs ministry as driver di-

rects car: bt 127

pride can harden heart like illness

that hardens arteries: w22.01 10

prison like an X-ray: w22.06 23

ransom like being rescued from sinking ship: cl 158, 161
ransom like benefactor rescuing bankrupt factory: cl 143
resurrected ones on earth like immigrants with visas: w22.09 26
serving Jehovah with whole soul, heart, strength, as a slave might: cl 105
finding illustrations: w22.01 13
James' use: w22.01 12-13
Jesus' use: cl 213-214
use in teaching: w22.01 12-13
value: w22.01 12

Bible Illustrations

faithful and discreet slave (Mt 24): w22.07 10-12
Greek games (1Co 9): bt 149
hope like an anchor (Heb 6): w22.10 25
mirror (Jas 1:22-25): w22.01 12-13; w22.03 4
neighborly Samaritan (Lu 10): cl 214-215; ijwbq article 190
rich man and Lazarus (Lu 16): ijwbq article 187
sheep and goats (Mt 25):
goats: w22.09 16
two sticks (Eze 37): w22.01 22
widow's contribution of two coins (Mr 12; Lu 21): cl 184-185
value of coins: cl 185

IMAGES

(SEE ALSO IDOLATRY; IDOLS)
Bible view: mrt article 49
used as aids in worship: ijwbq article 64
image of wild beast (Re 13:14, 15; 19: 20; 20:4):
identified: w22.05 10
Jehovah's image:
man created in: ijwbv article 27
Nebuchadnezzar's dream (Da 2): w22.07 4-5

IMMERSION

(SEE BAPTISM)

IMMIGRATION

(SEE ALSO ALIENS [POLITICAL]; REFUGEES)
field service among immigrants: bt 24-25, 55

IMMORALITY (Sexual)

(SEE ALSO CHILD ABUSE; FORNICATION; HOMOSEXUALITY; PORNOGRAPHY; SEX)
avoiding:
coping with pressure to have sex: ijwyp article 107
coping with sexual harassment: ijwbq article 62; ijwyp article 9
in the workplace: ijwbq article 62
Christian attitude toward: w22.05 4-5
experiences:
rock band leader: ijwcl article 3

IMMORTALITY OF THE SOUL

(SEE ALSO REINCARNATION; SOUL)
Bible view: ijwbq article 71

origin of belief:

Greek philosophy: ijwbq article 71

IMPALEMENT

(SEE EXECUTION ON A STAKE; TORTURE STAKE)

IMPARTIALITY

(SEE ALSO JUDGING)

Christians:
in field ministry: bt 72; cl 154-156, 161
cultivating impartiality: wp22.1 6
experiences:
overcomes cycle of hatred: wp22.1 7
Jehovah: cl 114
“wisdom from above” (Jas 3:17): cl 226

IMPERFECTION

(SEE ALSO CRITICISM; PERFECTION; SIN)
dealing with others': w22.03 30-31
discouragement over: cl 242-249
of those taking the lead: bt 123

INAUGURATION

(SEE ALSO COVENANTS; DEDICATION)

Messianic Kingdom:
Lamb's marriage (Re 19:7, 9): w22.05 17

INCENSE

(SEE ALSO ALTARS)

prayer “prepared as incense” (Ps 141:2): w22.07 20
symbolic of acceptable prayer: w22.03 21

INCEST

(SEE CHILD ABUSE)

INCORRUPTION

(SEE ALSO CORRUPTION)

Jehovah: cl 44

INDEPENDENCE

Independence Day: ijwfq article 59

INDIA

(SEE ALSO GUJARATI [LANGUAGE])

Jehovah's Witnesses

sister endures despite hardship and ridicule: w22.11 18-19

INFANTS

(SEE BABIES; CHILDREN)

INFECTION

(SEE ILLNESS)

INFLATION

sign of last days: mrt article 53

INJUSTICE

(SEE ALSO PREJUDICE; UNFAIRNESS)

comfort for victims: bt 82
examples:
Gibeonites killed by King Saul (2Sa 21:1, 2): mwb22.07 4
Joseph's (son of Jacob) experiences: cl 108-109
experiences:
video *Rafika Morris: I Wanted to Fight Injustice*: ijwcl article 20

Jehovah hates: cl 118-120
why permitted: cl 118, 120-121, 123-125

INSECTS

migration:
monarch butterfly: ijwwd article 25

List by Name (Where no references appear, see main heading)

ant:
bee:
butterfly:
fly:
fruit fly: ijwwd article 1
spider:

INSECURITY

(SEE ALSO FEELINGS)

about one's appearance: ijwyp article 15

INSIGHT

(SEE ALSO DISCERNMENT)

'slows anger' (Pr 19:11): cl 187

INSPIRATION

(SEE ALSO BIBLE AUTHENTICITY)

Bible

evidence of inspiration: ijwbq article 1
individuality of expression: cl 182
manner: cl 182

INSTRUMENTS

(SEE MEDICAL SCIENCE; MUSIC)

INTEGRITY

(SEE ALSO FAITHFULNESS; ISSUE OF INTEGRITY)

Bible examples:
Job: ijwia article 4
Christian requirement:
in regard to secular authorities: w22.10 12-17
meaning of term: w22.10 12

INTEREST

(SEE PERSONAL INTEREST)

INTERFAITH

Witness view: ijwfq articles 55, 59

INTERNET

(SEE ALSO EMAIL; JW BROADCASTING®; JW LANGUAGE® [APP]; JW LIBRARY® [APP]; JW.ORG; SOCIAL MEDIA AND NETWORKS)

bullying messages: ijwyp article 73
cybersex: ijwbq article 59
friendships by means of: mwb22.03 9
photo sharing: ijwyp article 67

Jehovah's Witnesses

JW Box for where Internet is limited: hdu article 4

INTOXICATION

(SEE ALCOHOLISM; DRUNKENNESS)

INTRODUCTIONS

List by Subject

current events: mwb22.05 16

IRAN

(SEE ALSO PERSIA)

Jehovah's Witnesses:
Stavrou, Miltiadis and Doris: lfs article 4

IRAQ**IRAQ**

(SEE ALSO BABYLON [EMPIRE])

Jehovah's Witnesses:

Stavrou, Miltiadis and Doris: lfs
article 4**ISAAC**

Abraham "sacrifices":

Abraham's confidence in Jehovah: w22.08 28-29

ISAIAH (Book)

discussion:

chapter 30: w22.11 8-13; w22.12 15

ISAIAH (Prophet)

vision of Jehovah:

Isaiah cleansed: cl 32, 34-35
Jehovah's holiness emphasized: cl 26**ISCARIOT**

(SEE JUDAS ISCARIOT)

ISLAM

Allah: ijwbq article 125

ISOLATED TERRITORY

(SEE UNASSIGNED TERRITORY)

ISRAEL (Ancient People)

(SEE ALSO ISRAEL [NORTHERN KINGDOM]; JEWS [ANCIENT]; JUDAH [SOUTHERN KINGDOM]; JUDEA; RESTORATION)

administration:

Roman: bt 184

calendar:

charts, diagrams: w22.06 31
civil and sacred: w22.06 30
coordination with solar year: w22.06 30
how years and months were determined: w22.06 30-31

capitals:

Jerusalem: bt 23

cleanness required: cl 130-131

courts:

Sanhedrin: bt 39

debts: cl 134

Exodus from Egypt:

Egyptian pursuit force: cl 57

Red Sea crossing: cl 57, 59

food:

meat: w22.11 23

holiness: cl 28-29

Jehovah's dealings with:

compassion: cl 253-255

loyalty: cl 285-286

judges for legal cases:

Sanhedrin: bt 39

kings over entire nation:

Rehoboam: w22.02 9

marriage:

bride-price: w22.02 30

poor people in:

priesthood: cl 255-256

chief priests: bt 34

prior to Law: w22.11 23

synagogues: bt 89

wars:

civil wars: w22.10 29

Jehovah's support: w22.10 31

laws governing: cl 134-135

why Jehovah permitted and commanded: w22.10 30

wilderness journey: w22.01 5-6

Jehovah's care: w22.01 5-6

worship:

proselytes: bt 27

ISRAEL (Northern Kingdom)

Baal worship:

"limping between two different opinions" (1Ki 18:21): mwb22.09 9

kings:

chronology: mwb22.11 7

kings by name:

Jehoram (son of Ahab): mwb22.11 7

Jehu: mwb22.11 5

wars:

civil wars: w22.10 29

ISRAEL OF GOD

(SEE ANOINTED CHRISTIANS; SPIRITUAL ISRAEL)

ISSUE OF INTEGRITY

(SEE ALSO INTEGRITY)

discussion: cl 123-125

Jesus Christ:

settlement in: cl 139, 143-145, 151

ISSUE OF UNIVERSAL SOVEREIGNTY

discussion: cl 120-121, 123

why Jehovah allowed: cl 139

ITALIAN UNIT (Italian Band)

army unit of Cornelius: bt 70

ITALY

Appian Way: bt 212

Turin:

Shroud of Turin: ijwbq article 148

Jehovah's Witnesses

persons:

Caparelli, Antonio and Dorina: lfs

article 5

traveling overseers: lfs article 5

JAILER

Philippi:

accepts truth from Paul: bt 130-

131

JAMES (Book)

time and place written: bt 12

writer: bt 112

JAMES (Brother of Jesus)

'apostle' (Ga 1:19): bt 112

Bible writer: bt 112

comments by Josephus: bt 112

death: w22.01 9; bt 112

delay in becoming a disciple of Jesus: w22.01 8-9

discussion: w22.01 8-13; bt 112

example for Christians: w22.01 9-13

humility: w22.01 9-12

illustrations: w22.01 12-13

Jesus appears to (1Co 15:7): w22.01 9-

10; bt 112

member of governing body: w22.01 9

prominence: bt 112

JEALOUSY**Improper**

"love is not jealous" (1Co 13:4): cl

305-306

JEHOASH (King of Israel)

(ALSO CALLED JOASH)

lack of wholeheartedness:

mwb22.11 8

JEHOASH (King of Judah)

(ALSO CALLED JOASH)

discussion: mwb22.11 7

reign: mwb22.11 7

JEHORAM (King of Israel)

death: mwb22.11 7

reign: mwb22.11 7

JEHOSHAPHAT (King of Judah)

true worship promoted by:

Jehovah's appreciation: cl 245

JEHOSHUA

(SEE JOSHUA [SON OF NUN])

JEHOVAH

(SEE ALSO DIVINE PROVIDENCE; GOD; HOLY SPIRIT; ISSUE OF UNIVERSAL SOVEREIGNTY; JEHOVAH'S WOMAN; JUDGMENTS OF JEHOVAH)

(Note centered headings below: Name; Qualities; Qualities by Name)Alpha and Omega: ijwbq article 142
angels:speak as if Jehovah himself: ijwbq
article 83

appreciates his servants: cl 242-246

armies: cl 59, 176

authority: cl 41

example for Christians: mwb22.09

11

Bible inspired by: cl 182

book of life: w22.09 14-19

"book of remembrance" (Mal 3:16):

w22.09 14

"book of the Wars of Jehovah" (Nu 21:

14): cl 64

care for his servants: w22.08 8-13

care for individuals:

those enduring trials: w22.08 11-

13; mwb22.07 6

communication with—

mankind: cl 179, 181-182, 311-313

concern for—

fatherless young people: cl 113-114

Creator: cl 47-56

motive in creating: cl 237-238

description in Bible: cl 19-20

discussion: cl 7-319

drawing close to Jehovah: w22.11 14;

bt 145-146; cl 16-25, 310-319

enemies of Jehovah: w22.05 8-11, 14

eternal: w22.12 2-3

without beginning: w22.12 2-3

fear of Jehovah: cl 43-46

compatible with love for Jehovah:

cl 98-99

fear of displeasing Jehovah:

mwb22.05 6

feelings: cl 15

about Jesus' death: cl 231-234

about prayers: mwb22.11 15

foreknowledge: cl 177-178

selective: cl 178

forgiveness from Jehovah: w22.06

2-7; cl 260-269; ijwbq article 99

completeness: cl 262-267, 284	praising Jehovah:	view of his servants:
factors Jehovah considers: w22.06 5-7	form of worship: w22.03 21	values each one: cl 241-242
forgets sins forgiven: cl 265-267	in prayer: w22.07 22	visions of Jehovah: w22.07 20-21
readiness to forgive: w22.06 2-4	Protector: cl 67-76; ijwbv article 11	Ezekiel: cl 13-14, 204-205
unique: w22.06 4-5	spiritual protection: cl 74-76	Isaiah: cl 26
friendship with Jehovah: cl 16-17	when and when not to expect protection: cl 72-73, 76	voice:
giving to Jehovah:	purpose:	hearing Jehovah's voice: w22.11 11
one's best: w22.04 10-14	complete by end of rest day: cl 169-170	waiting upon Jehovah: mwb22.03 12-13
God of—	for mankind: w22.12 3-6	walking with Jehovah: ijwbv article 25
truth: cl 277-278	Ransom: cl 142-146	Warrior: cl 57, 59-66
guidance from Jehovah: w22.11 10-11	reality: cl 13	consistent with 'God of peace': cl 61-66
seeking: mwb22.01 4	relationship with Jehovah: cl 7-319	where Jehovah dwells: ijwbq articles 8, 112
hand of Jehovah: w22.11 4	Bible students: mwb22.03 15	will:
hated things:	children: w22.03 22; w22.05 26-31	doing Jehovah's will: ijwbq article 38
injustice: cl 118-120	Jesus Christ: cl 232-234	worship of Jehovah: w22.03 20-22, 24-25; cl 314-316
"Hearer of prayer" (Ps 65:2): cl 247-248	prayer a foundation for: cl 313-314	
Helper: w22.11 8	separation from Jehovah: w22.11 14-19	
in preaching work: w22.11 2-7	spending time with Jehovah: w22.01 27-31	
to endure with joy: w22.11 8-13	value of each worshipper: cl 241-242	
hoping in Jehovah: w22.06 20-25	video <i>Help Your Bible Students to Develop a Personal Relationship With Jehovah</i> : mwb22.03 15	
image:	relying on Jehovah: mwb22.03 5;	
man created in: ijwbv article 27	rest day: cl 56	
imitating Jehovah: cl 317-318	Rewarder: bt 81	
Instructor:	seeing Jehovah:	
'see Instructor,' 'hear word behind you' (Isa 30:20, 21): w22.11 10-11	"no man can see me and live" (Ex 33:20): cl 12-13	
Judge: w22.06 4	'seen Jesus, seen the Father' (Joh 14:9): ijwbq article 83	
leaving judging to Jehovah: w22.08 30-31	seeking Jehovah: w22.01 2-7	
kingship:	serving Jehovah:	
accepting, in one's life: mwb22.01 14	joy from: w22.04 10-14	
"King of eternity" (1Ti 1:17; Re 15:3): cl 12	not forced: cl 45-46	
knowing Jehovah:	whole-souled: cl 104-106	
"know that I am God" (Ps 46:10): ijwbv article 26	Shepherd: cl 20, 68, 70; ijwbv article 11	
source of wisdom: w22.10 19	Source of—	
through Bible: cl 18-20, 184-186	endurance: bt 221, 223	
through Jesus: cl 20-23	hope: ijwbv article 23	
Lawgiver: cl 128-129	sovereignty: cl 11-13, 55-56	
listening to Jehovah: w22.06 24-25; cl 312-313	issue of righteousness: cl 120-121, 123, 139	
love for Jehovah: w22.01 31; cl 310-319	Law covenant exalts: cl 129-130	
cultivating: w22.08 28-29	standards:	
helping offspring develop: w22.05 26-31	benefits: w22.03 4	
youths: w22.08 3-4	complying with: cl 158-160	
miracles:	unchanging: cl 283	
manifestations to Elijah at Mt. Hor-eb (1Ki 19): cl 37, 42-43	strength from Jehovah: bt 223	
Red Sea split: cl 57, 59	supreme: w22.10 14-16	
no beginning: w22.12 2-3	Sustainer:	
not—	during official persecution: bt 221, 223	
forgetful: mwb22.11 9	temple of New Jerusalem: w22.05 18	
haughty: cl 199	thankfulness to Jehovah:	
modest: cl 201	for Jesus: w22.07 23	
nature itself: cl 43	titles: cl 11-12, 14; ijwbq article 125	
not judging Jehovah: cl 60	trust in Jehovah: w22.02 2-7	
peace from Jehovah: ijwbv article 13	during great tribulation: w22.02 6-7	
"surpasses all understanding" (Php 4:7): ijwbv article 13	for guidance: ijwbv article 14	
war not inconsistent: cl 61-66	leaving some things in Jehovah's hands: w22.12 15	
personality: cl 13-15		
Potter: cl 261		

Name

Bible translations:

Tyndale: ijwbq article 103

calling upon Jehovah's name: ijwbv article 3

Christian Scriptures: ijwbv article 3

comments by—

New Catholic Encyclopedia: ijwbq article 103

discussion: cl 7-11; ijwbq articles 9-10, 103; ijwbv article 9

emphasized by Jehovah's Witnesses: w22.07 11-12

"great and mighty" (Jer 10:6): cl 38

holiness: cl 30

"I am Jehovah. That is my name." (Isa 42:8): ijwbv article 9

importance:

appreciation by Witnesses: w22.07 11-12

"I Will Become What I Choose to Become" (*Ehyeh Asher Ehyeh*) (Ex 3:14): cl 9-11

Jewish attitude toward: ijwbq article 103

meaning: cl 9-11; ijwbq article 103

misconceptions: ijwbq article 103

on—

cover of *The Watchtower*: w22.07 11-12

pronunciation: ijwbq article 103

why use "Jehovah": ijwbq article 103

rightful place appreciated by Witnesses: w22.07 11-12

sanctification: cl 30

by Jehovah: cl 63-64

"strong tower" (Pr 18:10): cl 70

Qualities

discussion: cl 13-15

principal qualities: cl 13-15, 22-23, 44

revealed in—

Bible: cl 18-20, 184-186

Eden: cl 238-239

Jesus Christ: cl 20-23, 96, 209, 211

Law covenant: cl 133-137

Qualities by Name

adaptability: cl 204-205

compassion: cl 250-259

empathy: cl 248
 faithfulness: cl 283-284
 generosity: cl 271-275
 goodness: cl 270-279
 graciousness: cl 277
 holiness: cl 26-32, 34-35, 61, 110
 humility: cl 199-208
 impartiality: cl 114
 justice: cl 107-167
 despite existence of evil: cl 114-117
 extermination of Canaanites: cl 62-63
 Gibeonites avenged: mwb22.07 4
 link with mercy: cl 110, 112
 man who gathered wood on the Sabbath (Nu 15:32, 35): w22.02 3
 preaching work an expression of: cl 160-161
 ransom an expression of: cl 112, 138-139, 141-144
 superiority to human justice: w22.02 3
 love: cl 229-309
 for his servants individually: cl 240-249, 255-257
 for Jesus: cl 232-233, 236
 for mankind: ijwlv article 8
 greatest of attributes: cl 14-15
 ransom demonstrates: cl 247; ijwlv article 18
 responding to: cl 310-319
 resurrection demonstrates: cl 242
 loyal love (loving-kindness): mwb22.01 7
 “endures forever” (Ps 136:1): cl 284
 loyalty: cl 280-289
 to loyal ones: cl 285-287
 mercy:
 link with justice: cl 110, 112
 proper view of: cl 262
 patience: mwb22.11 10
 power: cl 19, 36-106
 bull symbolizes: cl 38
 empowers servants: w22.11 4-6; cl 46; ijwlv article 21; mwb22.03 4
 holy spirit differs: cl 40-41
 manifest in creation: cl 47-56
 manifest in restorative action: cl 77-86
 manifest in warfare: cl 57, 59-66
 manifest through Christ: cl 87-90, 92-96
 purposeful use: cl 42-43
 reasonableness: cl 203-208
 righteousness:
 “seeking his” (Mt 6:33): ijwlv article 15
 standard: w22.08 27-28
 self-restraint: cl 44-46
 truthfulness: cl 277-278
 unchanging: cl 14, 283
 wisdom: w22.10 18-23; cl 168-228
 “cries aloud” (Pr 1:20, 21): w22.10 18
 Jehovah “alone is wise” (Ro 16:27): cl 176-178
 manifest in creation: cl 172-175; mwb22.01 5
 manifest in Jesus: cl 209, 211-218

manifest in sacred secret: cl 189, 191-198

JEHOVAH'S ORGANIZATION

(SEE ALSO ANGELS; ANOINTED CHRISTIANS; FAITHFUL AND DISCREET SLAVE; GOVERNING BODY; JEHOVAH'S WITNESSES; JEHOVAH'S WOMAN)

heavenly part:

angels: cl 41
 Ezekiel's vision: cl 204-205
 support of ministry: bt 38-39, 57-59
 “woman” (Re 12:1): w22.07 16

Earthly Part

appreciation for: w22.07 12-13
 attitude toward adjustments in: w22.11 23-25
 attitude toward responsible brothers: when authorities persecute: w22.11 16-17
 Christian congregation: Jesus' active leadership: w22.07 12-13
 following direction from: w22.02 4-6
 loyalty to: despite human imperfections: bt 123
 tests of: w22.11 20-25
 progressive enlightenment: bt 71
 staying close to: bt 22-24

JEHOVAH'S WITNESSES

(FORMERLY CALLED BIBLE STUDENTS)
 (SEE ALSO BELIEFS CLARIFIED; BRANCH OFFICES OF JEHOVAH'S WITNESSES; LIFE STORIES OF JEHOVAH'S WITNESSES; PRE-CHRISTIAN WITNESSES; WATCH TOWER BIBLE AND TRACT SOCIETY OF PENNSYLVANIA; WATCH TOWER PUBLICATIONS; LANDS BY NAME)

(Note centered headings below: Activities; Attitude of Others; Beliefs; Frequently Asked Questions; Legal Matters; Modern History; Organization; Qualities; Statements by Others)

becoming one of: ijwfv article 47
 Bible translations used by: ijwfv article 34

New World Translation: ijwfv articles 35-36

children of Jehovah's Witnesses: not forced to become Witnesses: ijwfv article 60

Christians: ijwfv article 7
 distinguishing features: no clergy-laity distinction: ijwfv article 13

evidence of Bible's power: w22.07 10
 name: ijwfv article 5
 neutrality: ijwfv article 37
 war: w22.10 29-31; ijwfv article 23
 not—

a cult: ijwfv article 31
 an American religion: ijwfv article 11

a sect: ijwfv article 11
 Protestants: ijwfv article 33
 Zionists: ijwfv article 17
 number active: syr22 2; ijwfv article 46

qualifications to become: ijwfv article 47
 similarity to early Christians: bt 218-223

Activities

Bible studies: ijwfv articles 15, 52
 composing music: original songs: hdu article 18
 construction: construction service: mwb22.07 9
 prior to COVID-19: hdu article 6
 educational programs: literacy program: foa article 2
 electronic media: JW Box: hdu article 4
 JW satellite channel: hdu article 11

field ministry: efforts to reach all: bt 6-7
 house to house: bt 169-170; ijwfv articles 1, 16
 motive: cl 225, 316
 why call on people who have their own religion: bt 151-152; ijwfv article 2
 why call on people who said they are not interested: ijwfv article 51
 why Witnesses persist: bt 130-131, 170

funerals: ijwfv article 50
 Internet:

JW Box for where Internet is limited: hdu article 4

meetings: during COVID-19 pandemic: hdu article 24

videoconferencing: hdu article 1

Memorial: ijwfv article 45

missionary work: ijwfv article 26

relief work: bt 76; ijwfv article 22

contributions for: hdu article 9
 during COVID-19 pandemic (2020-2021): hdu articles 9, 14, 20

during war: hdu article 23

response to crises: COVID-19: w22.07 12-13

schools:

Gilead School: hdu article 7
 School for Kingdom Evangelizers: mwb22.07 9

translation: w22.07 9; bt 219-220
New World Translation: hdu article 8

remote translation offices: hdu article 10

weddings: ijwfv article 62

Attitude of Others

accused of breaking up families: ijwfv article 38

persecution: by religious opposers: bt 38

response to persecution: bt 40-41

Beliefs

adjustments in view: purpose: ijwfv article 49
 angelic support of work: bt 38-39, 57-59

attitude toward—

accusations: ijwfaq article 53
 apostates: w22.05 4
 birthday celebrations: ijwfaq article 39
 Christmas: ijwfaq article 18
 creationism: ijwfaq article 29
 cross: ijwfaq article 30
 divine name: w22.07 11-12
 divorce: ijwfaq article 54
 Easter: ijwfaq article 19
 education: ijwfaq article 58
 entertainment: ijwfaq article 25
 funerals: ijwfaq article 50
 governments: ijwfaq article 37
 Hebrew Scriptures (Old Testament): ijwfaq article 32
 holidays: ijwfaq article 59
 interfaith: ijwfaq article 55
 Jesus Christ: ijwfaq article 6
 law of the land: bt 192
 medical care: ijwbq article 39; ijwfaq article 20
 national anthems: ijwfaq article 64
 nationalistic or patriotic ceremonies: ijwfaq article 64
 other religions: ijwfaq article 8
 persecution: w22.12 20; bt 40-41; mw22.11 13
 political neutrality: ijwfaq article 37
 science: ijwfaq article 56
 vaccination: ijwfaq article 63
 war: w22.10 29-31; ijwfaq article 23; mrt article 48
 basis for beliefs: bt 105
 beliefs unique to:
 neutrality in war: w22.10 29-31; ijwfaq article 23
 no clergy-laity distinction: ijwfaq article 13
 blood transfusions: ijwfaq article 21
 dating and courtship: ijwfaq article 43
 discussion: ijwfaq article 44
 disfellowshipping: ijwfaq article 9
 flag salute: ijwfaq article 64
 how beliefs are determined: bt 105
 only true religion: ijwfaq article 3
 progressive enlightenment: bt 71
 summary: ijwfaq article 44
 whether only Witnesses will be saved: ijwfaq article 4

Frequently Asked Questions

are you a cult?: ijwfaq article 31
 are you a sect?: ijwfaq article 11
 are you Christians?: ijwfaq article 7
 are you Protestants?: ijwfaq article 33
 are your children forced to become Witnesses?: ijwfaq article 60
 are you tolerant of other religions?: ijwfaq article 8
 are you trying to earn salvation by door-to-door ministry?: ijwfaq article 16
 are you Zionists?: ijwfaq article 17
 believe in creationism?: ijwfaq article 29
 believe in Jesus?: ijwfaq article 6
 believe in the Old Testament?: ijwfaq article 32

believe you are the only people who will be saved?: ijwfaq article 4
 believe you have the one true religion?: ijwfaq article 3
 can a person resign?: ijwfaq article 48
 do you accept medical treatment?: ijwfaq article 20
 do you assist with disaster relief?: ijwfaq article 22
 do you ban certain movies, books, or songs?: ijwfaq article 25
 do you break up families?: ijwfaq article 38
 do you do missionary work?: ijwfaq article 26
 do you have a paid clergy?: ijwfaq article 13
 do you have rules about dating?: ijwfaq article 43
 do you have women preachers?: ijwfaq article 27
 do you have your own Bible?: ijwfaq article 34
 do you practice interfaith?: ijwfaq article 55
 do you practice tithing?: ijwfaq article 28
 do you pressure people to change religions?: ijwfaq article 40
 do you shun former Witnesses?: ijwfaq article 9
 have you changed the Bible to fit your beliefs?: ijwfaq article 35
 how are congregations organized?: ijwfaq article 14
 how do I become one?: ijwfaq article 47
 how do you use donations?: ijwfaq article 61
 how do you view divorce?: ijwfaq article 54
 how do you view education?: ijwfaq article 58
 how do you view funerals?: ijwfaq article 50
 how do you view science?: ijwfaq article 56
 how is your work financed?: ijwfaq article 12
 how many are there worldwide?: ijwfaq article 46
 must I become one if I study the Bible with you?: ijwfaq article 52
New World Translation accurate?: ijwfaq article 36
 what do you believe?: ijwfaq article 44
 what happened to you during the Holocaust?: ijwfaq article 57
 what happens at a wedding?: ijwfaq article 62
 what is a Bible study?: ijwfaq article 15
 what is the Governing Body?: ijwfaq article 41
 what is the Watch Tower Bible and Tract Society?: ijwfaq article 42
 who was your founder?: ijwfaq article 10
 why are you called Jehovah's Witnesses?: ijwfaq article 5

why are you politically neutral?: ijwfaq article 37
 why don't you accept blood transfusions?: ijwfaq article 21
 why don't you answer all accusations?: ijwfaq article 53
 why don't you call your meeting place a church?: ijwfaq article 24
 why don't you celebrate birthdays?: ijwfaq article 39
 why don't you celebrate certain holidays?: ijwfaq article 59
 why don't you celebrate Christmas?: ijwfaq article 18
 why don't you celebrate Easter?: ijwfaq article 19
 why don't you go to war?: ijwfaq article 23
 why don't you use the cross?: ijwfaq article 30
 why do you call on people who have a religion?: ijwfaq article 2
 why do you observe the Lord's Supper differently?: ijwfaq article 45
 why do you speak with people who said they are not interested?: ijwfaq article 51
 why go door to door?: ijwfaq article 1
 why have you changed some beliefs?: ijwfaq article 49

Legal Matters

attitude toward appealing court decisions: bt 200
 attitude toward secular law: bt 131-132, 192
 contributions to constitutional law: bt 200
 court cases: bt 186
 Germany (until 1933): bt 186
 Greece: bt 200
 Romania: bt 186
 United States: bt 186
 indigenous communities:
 religious freedom: hdu article 12
 nationalistic or patriotic ceremonies: ijwfaq article 64

Modern History

educational programs:
 literacy program: foa article 2
 founder: ijwfaq article 10
 growth: syr22 2
 lands preaching in: syr22 2
 legal issues: bt 186
 publishing literature:
 translation: w22.07 9; bt 219-220
 radio usage: w22.10 2-3

Organization

adjustments:
 response to adjustments: w22.11 23-25
 appointments: bt 42-43
 congregations: ijwfaq article 14
 financial support: ijwfaq article 12
 how used: hdu articles 1-16; ijwfaq article 61
 tithing not practiced: ijwfaq article 28
 Governing Body: bt 106-107, 110-111, 113-114, 119; ijwfaq article 41

Kingdom Halls:
 during COVID-19 pandemic: hdu
 article 24
 why not called churches: ijwfq
 article 24
 missionaries: hdu article 13
 no clergy class: ijwfq article 13
 traveling overseers: bt 114, 119
 Watch Tower Bible and Tract Society
 of Pennsylvania: ijwfq article 42
 women:
 ministers: ijwfq article 27

Qualities

honesty:
 found valuables returned: ijwex
 article 12
 love:
 comfort mother who lost daughter
 in mass shooting: ijwex article 25
 racial harmony:
 United States: mwb22.03 13
 unity:
 basis: bt 113-114

Statements by Others

law:
 we all owe them a debt of gratitude:
 bt 200

JEHOVAH'S WOMAN

(SEE ALSO JEHOVAH'S ORGANIZATION;
 OFFSPRING OF THE WOMAN)

woman of Genesis 3:15: w22.07 15-16
 offspring of: w22.07 16
 woman of Revelation 12: w22.07 16

JEHU (King of Israel)

executioner: mwb22.11 5
 reign: mwb22.11 7

JERUSALEM (Ancient)

(ALSO CALLED JEBUS; SALEM; ZION)
 (SEE ALSO NEW JERUSALEM)

apostles and older men meet (Ac 15):
 bt 12, 105-106, 108-109, 111, 113
 role of James: bt 112
 role of Judas and Silas: bt 113-115
 role of Titus: bt 102

Christians:
 meeting place: bt 80, 118
 problem of unequal distribution of
 food (Ac 6): bt 41-42
 "seven reputable men" (Ac 6:3): bt
 41-42

destruction (70 C.E.):
 Christians flee before: w22.01 4-5
 Jesus prophesies: w22.01 16-17
 discussion: bt 23

Paul's ministry:
 Agabus prophecies bonds (c. 56
 C.E.): bt 177-178
 ceremonial cleansing at temple (56
 C.E.): bt 184-185
 first visit as Christian (c. 36 C.E.):
 bt 12, 64-65
 last visit (56 C.E.): bt 12, 181-189,
 191
 relief mission (56 C.E.): bt 169, 182
 relief mission with Barnabas (c. 46
 C.E.): bt 12
 rescue through nephew: bt 189,
 191
 Sanhedrin hall: bt 36, 39

JESUS CHRIST

(SEE ALSO CHRIST; CHRIST'S RETURN AND
 PRESENCE; ILLUSTRATIONS; MARRIAGE
 OF THE LAMB [REVELATION 19]; MESSI-
 AH; MIRACLES; OFFSPRING OF ABRAHAM;
 OFFSPRING OF THE WOMAN; RANSOM;
 WORD OF GOD [JESUS CHRIST])

**(Note centered headings below:
 Earthly Ministry; Prophecies
 Fulfilled In; Qualities)**

"a god" (Joh 1:1): ijwbv article 12
 appearance (physical): ijwbq article
 126
 ascension: bt 14-18
 disciples gaze into sky: bt 17-18
 attitude toward—
 women: cl 155
 authority: cl 88-89
 belief in Jesus: ijwfq article 6
 alone not sufficient: ijwbq article
 169
 birth and events surrounding:
 date: ijwbq article 36
 blood: cl 145-146
 bride of: w22.05 17
 New Jerusalem: w22.05 17-18
 brothers (half): ijwbq article 84
 James: w22.01 8-13; bt 112
 carpenter: cl 209
 childhood:
 astrologers visit: ijwbq article 163
 coming: ijwbq article 97
 "manner" (Ac 1:11): bt 17-18
 conception:
 protected during Mary's pregnan-
 cy: cl 71-72
 conquered world: ijwbv article 22
 Counselor:
 "Wonderful Counselor" (Isa 9:6): cl
 211-213
 covenant for priesthood like Melchiz-
 edek's: cl 194
 covenant with anointed for a King-
 dom (Lu 22:29, 30): cl 197
 created: cl 55-56
 death: ijwbq article 120
 burial cloth not Shroud of Turin:
 ijwbq article 148
 burial despite execution on stake:
 w22.06 29
 love shown by: cl 231-234
 Mary entrusted to John: cl 291-292
 not on cross: ijwbq article 63
 prayer to forgive executioners: cl
 297
 promise to criminal (evildoer) (Lu
 23:43): w22.12 8-9, 13
 'supplications with outcries and
 tears' (Heb 5:7): w22.01 18-19
 why necessary: cl 138-139, 141-142,
 144-145; ijwbq article 120
 effect on world: ijwbq article 14
 example for Christians: w22.03 9-11
 for elders: w22.02 22
 self-sacrifice: cl 290-292; ijwbv
 article 32
 serving others: w22.02 20-25
 sympathy: w22.01 18-19
 family:
 half brothers and sisters: ijwbq
 article 84

feelings:

about resurrection: w22.01 16
 sympathy with feelings of follow-
 ers: w22.01 18-19

firstborn:

"of all creation" (Col 1:15): cl 55-56,
 232

foreshadowed by—

Solomon (Ps 37; 72:superscription,
 7, 8; Zec 9:9, 10; Mt 21:4, 5): w22.12
 10-11

High Priest:

like Melchizedek: cl 194

historical person: ijwbq article 11

Gospel accounts historical: ijwbq
 articles 12-13

'I came to bring a sword' (Mt 10:34):

w22.07 31

Jehovah reflected by: cl 20-23, 96,
 209, 211

Jehovah's—

love for: cl 232-233, 236

kingship:

qualities as King: cl 198

knowing Jesus Christ:

aid in love for Jehovah: w22.08 3

Lamb:

"guide them to fountains of waters
 of life" (Re 7:17): w22.09 16

marriage (Re 19:7-9): w22.05 17

"last Adam" (1Co 15:45): cl 145

"law of the Christ" (Ga 6:2): cl 153-
 156

Michael:

"is standing" (Da 12:1): w22.09 21

"will stand up" (Da 12:1): w22.09 21

"mind of Christ" (1Co 2:16): w22.03 9

mother: ijwbq article 153

not—

Almighty God: ijwbq articles 10, 15

married: ijwbq article 84

simply a good man: ijwbq article 14

offspring of God's woman: w22.07 16;
 cl 189, 191-195

bruised in the heel: w22.07 16, 18
 when became offspring (seed): cl
 195

oneness with Father (Joh 10:30):

ijwbq article 70

peace acquired through Jesus: ijwbv
 article 29

position:

oversight of preaching work:
 w22.07 8-13

power:

Jehovah's power shown through: cl
 87-90, 92-96

prayer through Jesus: ijwbq article
 28

prehuman existence:

power: cl 88

relationship with Jehovah: cl 232-
 233

ransom: cl 138-139, 141-147

"corresponding ransom" (1Ti 2:6):

cl 142-143, 145

love shown: cl 231

refreshment from: ijwbv article 28

relationship with Jehovah: cl 232-234

prehuman existence: cl 232-233

relatives:
 John, son of Zebedee: bt 33
 resurrection:
 as a spirit: ijwbq article 93
 body not resurrected: ijwbq article 93
 resurrection appearances:
 to Paul (Saul): w22.09 27
 role in God's purposes:
 oversight of preaching work: w22.07 8-13
 'sacred secret of godly devotion' (1Ti 3:16): cl 196
 Savior: ijwbq article 140
 Son of God: ijwbq article 160
 temple of New Jerusalem: w22.05 18
 thanking Jehovah for Jesus: w22.07 23
 "truth" personified (Joh 14:6): ijwbv article 17
 'way, truth, and life' (Joh 14:6): ijwbv article 17
 yoke of (Mt 11:29, 30): ijwbv article 28

Earthly Ministry
 anointing with holy spirit: w22.07 16
 appeal to common people: cl 154-155
 attitude toward material things: w22.05 21
 attitude toward work: w22.05 22
 betrayal and arrest:
 youth who fled (Mr 14:51, 52): bt 118
 disciples:
 commission: bt 7-8
 Jesus' trust: w22.09 6; cl 217
 feelings:
 consideration for feelings of others: cl 94-95
 "moved with pity": cl 292-297
 over death of Lazarus: w22.01 15-16
 illustrations: cl 213-214
 Jehovah's justice made known: cl 148-149, 151-157
 Kingdom theme: cl 211
 miracles: cl 92-93
 number: cl 92
 portents of future: cl 95-96
 model prayer: w22.07 21; ijwbq article 191
 Nazareth: cl 209, 211
 oaths counseled against (Mt 5:34-37): w22.04 28
 Peter abandons, then denies:
 forgiven: cl 297-298
 prophecies given:
 Jerusalem to be destroyed: w22.01 16-17
 relationship with—
 women: cl 155
 resurrections by: cl 92-93
 Sabbath issue: cl 153
 Sermon on the Mount:
 happineses: w22.10 6
 outline: wfg 2
 wisdom: cl 211-213
 Teacher: cl 89-90, 92, 211-216
 compassion for people: cl 292-293

refuses title "Good Teacher" (Mr 10: 17, 18): cl 271
 use of questions: cl 214-215
 teachings: cl 211-213
 tears: w22.01 14-19
 temple cleansed (30 C.E., 33 C.E.): cl 148-149, 151
 not uncontrolled anger: cl 148
 trial before Pilate:
 Pilate gives in: bt 136

Prophecies Fulfilled In
 Genesis:
 offspring (seed) of the woman (Ge 3: 15): w22.07 16; cl 189, 191-195
 Psalms:
 Psalm 37: w22.12 10
 'sit at my right hand' (Ps 110:1): cl 194
 Isaiah:
 "Wonderful Counselor" (Isa 9:6): cl 211-213
 discussion: ijwbq article 146

Qualities
 balance: cl 216
 compassion: cl 292-297
 considerateness: cl 94-95
 godly devotion:
 "sacred secret of" (1Ti 3:16): cl 196
 goodness: w22.03 11
 holiness: cl 29-30
 humility: cl 217-218
 judgment: cl 217
 justice:
 brings forth "justice to the nations" (Isa 42:1-4): cl 148-149, 151-157
 'makes clear to the nations what justice is' (Mt 12:18): cl 151-156
 kindness: w22.03 11
 love: w22.03 10; cl 290-299
 for mankind: cl 231
 modesty: cl 154
 peaceableness: w22.03 10-11
 reasonableness: cl 218
 unselfishness: cl 93, 290-292
 wisdom: cl 209, 211-218

JEWELRY
 Bible view: ijwbq article 131

JEWS (Ancient)
 (SEE ALSO ISRAEL [ANCIENT PEOPLE]; JUDAISM; RESTORATION; SYNAGOGUES)
 attitude toward—
 Gentiles: cl 152, 155
 women: cl 155
 baptism as Christians:
 Pentecost 33 C.E.: bt 26-27
 calendar:
 how years and months were determined: w22.06 30-31
 intercalary month: w22.06 30
 Diaspora (dispersion):
 first century: bt 25
 proselytes: bt 27
 religious leaders:
 contempt for common people: cl 154-155
 Rome:
 Jews expelled by Claudius (Ac 18:2): bt 12, 137

synagogues: bt 89
 traditions: cl 152-153
 lepers: cl 293
 Sabbath restrictions: cl 152-153
 women: cl 152

JEWS (Modern)
 (SEE ALSO HOLOCAUST [NAZI ERA]; JUDAISM; SYNAGOGUES)
 experiences:
 accepts truth in Nazi concentration camp: bt 53, 55
 prejudice against Arabs overcome: ijwcl article 22

JEWS (Spiritual)
 (SEE SPIRITUAL ISRAEL)

JOB (Patriarch)
 blamelessness:
 "no one like him" (Job 1:8): cl 124
 counsel accepted: w22.02 11
 discussion: ijwia articles 4-5
 example for Christians: w22.06 23-25
 integrity: ijwia article 4
 Satan's tactics: w22.06 21-23

JOBS
 (SEE EMPLOYMENT)

JOHN (Apostle)
 discussion: bt 33
 family: bt 33
 Jesus entrusts Mary to: cl 291-292
 personality: bt 33

JONAH (Prophet)
 proclaims judgment against Nineveh:
 discontent over outcome: cl 206

JONATHAN (Son of Saul)
 (SEE ALSO MEPHIBOSHETH [SON OF JONATHAN])
 death:
 David's grief: mw22.05 4-5
 discussion: ijwia articles 2-3
 friendship with David: ijwia article 3
 victory over Philistines: ijwia article 2

JOSEPH (Son of Patriarch Jacob)
 example for Christians:
 coping with injustice: w22.11 21; cl 108-109
 Potiphar's wife: cl 108-109
 why Joseph refused: w22.08 26-27
 ten half brothers:
 Joseph avoids judging: w22.08 30-31
 Joseph's mercy toward: w22.11 21

JOSEPH BARNABAS
 (SEE BARNABAS)

JOSEPHUS FLAVIUS
Comments
 Egypt:
 Exodus from: cl 57
 famine during reign of Claudius (41-54 C.E.): bt 76
 James (brother of Jesus): w22.01 9; bt 112

Pharisees: bt 188
Sadducees: bt 188

JOSHUA (Son of Nun)

(ALSO CALLED HOSHEA; JEHOASHUA)
Jehovah encourages: ijwbv article 10

JOY

(SEE ALSO HAPPINESS; REJOICING)
despite—
persecution: bt 40-41; mwb22.11 13
in serving Jehovah: w22.04 10-14

JUDAH (Southern Kingdom)

(SEE ALSO JERUSALEM [ANCIENT]; JUDEA)
kings:
chronology: mwb22.11 7
kings by name:
Jehoash: mwb22.11 7
Rehoboam: w22.02 9
Uzziah (Azariah): w22.02 9, 11

JUDAISM

(SEE ALSO JEWS [ANCIENT]; JEWS [MODERN]; MISHNAH; PHARISEES; SADDUCEES; TORAH)

festivals:
Hanukkah: ijwfq article 59
Purim: ijwfq article 59
Rosh Hashanah: ijwfq article 59
Jewish proselytism: bt 27

JUDAIZERS

teachings: bt 103

JUDAS ISCARIOT

betrayal of Jesus:
unforgivable: ijwbq article 101
replacement of, as apostle: bt 18-19
“son of destruction” (Joh 17:12):
ijwbq article 101

JUDEA

(SEE ALSO JUDAH [SOUTHERN KINGDOM])
Christians in:
Paul’s collection for: bt 169, 182
Roman military: bt 70

JUDGES

(SEE ALSO COURTS; JUDGMENT; JUDICIAL COMMITTEE; TRIALS [COURT])

elders: w22.08 30
attitude of congregation toward
judgments: w22.02 5-6
treatment of accused: cl 164
Jehovah: w22.06 4
judges in Israel (other than 12 judges
and saviors):
Sanhedrin: bt 39

JUDGING

(SEE ALSO COURTS; IMPARTIALITY; JUDGES; JUDICIAL COMMITTEE; TRIALS [COURT])

by elders: w22.06 9-10; w22.08 30; cl 164
leaving judging to Jehovah: w22.08 30-31
not judging family members: cl 163-164
not judging fellow believers: cl 161-164
not judging Jehovah: cl 60

JUDGMENT

(SEE ALSO JUDGES; JUDGING; JUDGMENT DAY; JUDGMENTS OF JEHOVAH; JUDICIAL COMMITTEE; JUDICIAL DECISIONS; JUSTICE)

“resurrection of judgment” (Joh 5:29):
w22.09 18-19; w22.12 15

JUDGMENT DAY

(SEE ALSO JUDGMENTS OF JEHOVAH; THOUSAND YEAR REIGN)
basis for judgment:

“scrolls were opened” (Re 20:12):
w22.09 19, 26
“their deeds” (Re 20:12, 13): w22.09 26
resurrection during:
“resurrection of judgment” (Joh 5:29): w22.09 18-19, 26; w22.12 15

JUDGMENT SEAT

Corinth: bt 152
Paul before Gallio: bt 153, 155
discussion: bt 197

JUDGMENTS OF JEHOVAH

(SEE ALSO GREAT TRIBULATION; JUDGMENT DAY; THOUSAND YEAR REIGN)

at great tribulation: w22.02 6-7; cl 258-259
Babylon the Great: w22.05 11
Canaanites: cl 62-63
Jehovah’s enemies: w22.05 8-11, 14
justice of: cl 125-127
proclamation: w22.05 7
why Jehovah waits: cl 114-117

JUDICIAL COMMITTEE

(SEE ALSO DISFELLOWSHIPING; JUDICIAL DECISIONS; REPROOF)
manner of dealing with wrongdoer: cl 164

JUDICIAL DECISIONS

(SEE ALSO COURTS; JUDICIAL COMMITTEE)

by elders: w22.02 5-6; w22.06 9-10; w22.08 30
attitude of congregation toward:
w22.02 5-6
Jehovah’s: w22.02 2-4

JUNGLES

(SEE FORESTS)

JUPITER (Planet)

protects earth: cl 52

JUSTICE

(SEE ALSO IMPARTIALITY; INJUSTICE; JUDGING; JUDGMENT; JUDICIAL DECISIONS; VENGEANCE)

Bible usage: cl 109
exercising justice: cl 158-167; ijwbv article 25
elders: cl 164-167
“eye for eye”: cl 131, 133; ijwbq article 149
for all mankind:
Jesus’ role: cl 156-157
Jehovah: cl 107-167
despite existence of evil: cl 114-117
extermination of Canaanites: cl 62-63

Gibeonites avenged: mwb22.07 4
impartiality: cl 114
Jesus exemplifies: cl 148-149, 151-157
link with love: cl 110
link with mercy: cl 110, 112
man who gathered wood on the Sabbath (Nu 15:32, 35): w22.02 3
preaching work an expression of: cl 160-161
ransom an expression of: cl 112, 138-139, 141-144
superiority to human justice: w22.02 3; cl 125-126
when Bible account seems hard to accept: w22.02 2-4
meaning of term: cl 109-110
view of justice:
effect of imperfection: w22.02 3

JUSTIFICATION

“one act of” (Ro 5:18): cl 145

JW BOX

use where Internet access is limited:
hdu article 4

JW BROADCASTING®

JW satellite channel: hdu article 11

JW LANGUAGE® (App)

use in field ministry: bt 25

JW LIBRARY® (App)

discussion: hdu article 16
online contributions: mwb22.11 3

JW LIBRARY SIGN LANGUAGE® (App)

discussion: hdu article 22

JW.ORG

(SEE ALSO INTERNET)
experiences:
hospital uses jw.org articles on stress: ijwex article 20
features:
Newsroom: hdu article 19
statistics:
languages: w22.07 9
use in personal study: mwb22.09 3

JW SATELLITE CHANNEL

use where Internet access is limited:
hdu article 11

KARMA

meaning of term: ijwbq article 113

KAZAKHSTAN**Jehovah’s Witnesses**

persons:
Porchulyan, Georgiy and Maria: lfs article 1

KEYS

“keys of the Kingdom” (Mt 16:19): bt 56; ijwbq article 124
first key: bt 21-22, 56
second key: bt 56
third key: bt 56, 72

KILLING

(SEE ALSO EUTHANASIA; MURDER)

Law covenant:
accidental manslayer: cl 134

KINDNESS

(SEE ALSO COMPASSION; EMPATHY; LOYAL LOVE [LOVING-KINDNESS]; MERCY; UNDESERVED KINDNESS)

Bible examples:

Jesus: w22.03 11
 people of Malta (Ac 28): bt 209-210
 child training: w22.06 26
 discussion: w22.06 26-28
 elders to display: w22.02 18
 examples:

change man's burst tire in freezing weather: ijwex article 3
 experiences:

attracts to truth: w22.06 26-27
 fruitage of God's spirit: w22.06 28
 godly kindness: w22.06 27-28
 Jesus' yoke "kindly" (Mt 11:30): ijwbv article 28

"law of kindness" (Pr 31:26): w22.06 26-28
 'love is kind' (1Co 13:4): cl 303
 toward all: w22.06 28

KING

(SEE KINGS)

KINGDOM

(SEE ALSO CHRIST'S RETURN AND PRESENCE; NEW JERUSALEM; 1914; THOUSAND YEAR REIGN)

Messianic Kingdom

accomplishments: ijwbq article 23
 associate rulers: w22.12 11
 covenant between Jesus and anointed (Lu 22:29, 30): cl 197
 "kingdom of priests" (Ex 19:5, 6): cl 196-197

qualities: cl 198
 blessings to earthly subjects: w22.05 18; cl 82-83

economic anxieties ended: mrt article 36
 education: w22.09 22
 hatred no more: wp22.1 14-15

Jesus' miracles portend: cl 95-96
 justice: cl 156-157
 life everlasting: w22.12 2-7

Paradise: w22.12 8-13
 peace: ijwbq article 25
 perfection: w22.09 22

resurrection: w22.05 18-19; w22.09 20-22; cl 83-86

challenges facing earthly subjects: w22.02 7

covenant with David: mwb22.05 8
 discussion: ijwbq article 22

"drawn near" in Jesus' day: ijwbv article 1

establishment, birth: 1914: w22.07 3

evidence of: w22.07 2-7
 inauguration: w22.05 17

first-century expectations: bt 16
 foreshadowed by—

Solomon's rule: w22.12 10-11
 "good news of the Kingdom" (Mt 24: 14; Mr 13:10): w22.05 7; w22.07 8

identified: ijwbq article 22
 "keys of the Kingdom" (Mt 16:19): bt 56; ijwbq article 124

first key: bt 21-22, 56
 second key: bt 56
 third key: bt 56, 72

King, Jesus Christ:
 qualities: cl 198

"new heaven" (Re 21:1): ijwbv article 33

New Jerusalem: w22.05 17-18
 not—

in heart: ijwbq article 79
 scriptures misinterpreted:

Luke 17:21: ijwbq article 79
 seeking first: ijwbv article 15

"and his righteousness" (Mt 6:33):
 ijwbv article 15

theme of Jesus' ministry: cl 211
 training for life under: w22.12 5-6

KINGDOM COVENANTS

(SEE COVENANTS)

KINGDOM HALLS

(SEE ALSO LANDS BY NAME)

experiences:
 discouragement over hall closure: w22.11 24-25

maintenance:
 form of worship: w22.03 22, 24

name:
 why not "churches": ijwfk article 24

safety:
 during COVID-19 pandemic: hdu article 24

Construction

form of worship: w22.03 22, 24

KINGDOM MINISTRY

(SEE FIELD MINISTRY)

KINGS

(SEE ALSO RULERS; KINGS AND LANDS BY NAME)

anointed Christians: w22.12 11
 qualities: cl 198

"eighth king" (Re 17:11): w22.07 5
 Israel (northern kingdom):

chronology: mwb22.11 7
 Jehovah:

accepting Jehovah's kingship in one's life: mwb22.01 14
 "King of eternity" (1Ti 1:17; Re 15:3): cl 12

Jesus Christ:
 qualities: cl 198

Judah (southern kingdom):
 chronology: mwb22.11 7

"seven kings" (Re 17:10): w22.05 9

KINGS (First Book)
 video *Introduction to 1 Kings*: mwb22.07 8

KLEIN, KARL F.
 comments on—

Rutherford, Joseph F.: w22.02 11-12

KNOWLEDGE
 (SEE ALSO EDUCATION; FOREKNOWLEDGE; LEARNING; STUDY)

knowing Jehovah:
 source of wisdom: w22.10 19

through Bible: cl 18-20, 184-186

'love of the Christ surpasses' (Eph 3: 19): cl 299
 of God: ijwbq article 174
 "true knowledge will become abundant" (Da 12:4): w22.07 7; w22.09 24-25

KOHATHITES

duties:

change after entry into Promised Land: w22.11 23-24

KOINE

(SEE GREEK [LANGUAGE])

KOSOVO**Jehovah's Witnesses**

serving where need is greater: ijwex article 21

LABOR

(SEE EMPLOYMENT; WORK)

LAKE OF FIRE

(SEE ALSO GEHENNA; HELL; SECOND DEATH)

discussion: ijwbq article 76
 those cast into:

Devil (Re 20:10): w22.05 14

LAMB

Jesus Christ:
 bride New Jerusalem: w22.05 17-18
 marriage (Re 19:7-9): w22.05 17

LAMENESS

(SEE ALSO LIMPING)

miraculously healed:
 lame man at temple (Ac 3): bt 28-29

LAMPSTANDS

symbolic:

golden (Zec 4:2): w22.03 15

LANGUAGE(S)

(SEE ALSO COMMUNICATION; TONGUES, SPEAKING IN; TRANSLATION; LANDS BY NAME)

experiences:
 benefits of teaching in native languages: w22.11 27

effort to learn impresses workmate: bt 24-25

effort to speak yields much fruit: ijwex article 15

foreign- and minority-language field: bt 24-25, 55

learning new ones: ijwyp article 62
 Watch Tower publications: w22.07 9; bt 219-220

sign languages for the deaf: hdu article 22

List by Name
(Where no references appear, see main heading)

Greek:
 Gujarati:

Hebrew:
 Kekchi: ijwex article 15

sign language (deaf):

LAODICEA
 (EARLIER CALLED DIOSPOLIS; RHOAS)

Christian congregation:
 message to (Re 3:14-22): w22.05 4

LAST DAYS**LAST DAYS**

(SEE ALSO CHRIST'S RETURN AND PRESENCE; END OF THE WORLD; FINAL PART OF THE DAYS; 1914)

end: bt 16
 nearness of end: proper view: bt 16
 Paul's description (2Ti 3:1-5): ijwbq article 185
 sign of: w22.07 3-4; ijwbq article 111
 sign of, by part:
 food shortages: mrt articles 51, 60
 inflation (Re 6:6): mrt article 53
 pestilences: w22.12 17
 "ruining the earth" (Re 11:18): mrt article 55

LAST SUPPER

(SEE MEMORIAL [LORD'S EVENING MEAL])

LATIN AMERICA

(SEE ALSO LANDS BY NAME)

Jehovah's Witnesses

legal matters:
 indigenous communities: hdu article 12

LAUNDRY

experiences:
 notes under washing machine: ijwex article 5

LAW

(SEE ALSO COURTS; JEHOVAH'S WITNESSES; LAW COVENANT; LAWGIVERS; RIGHTS; SUPREME COURT DECISIONS; TRIALS [COURT]; LANDS BY NAME)

Jehovah's law: cl 128-129
 Jehovah's Witnesses: bt 186
 attitude toward secular law: bt 131-132, 192
 contributions to constitutional law: bt 200
 laws requiring participation in nationalistic ceremonies: ijwfx article 64

"law of kindness" (Pr 31:26): w22.06 26-28

"of the Christ" (Ga 6:2): cl 153-156

LAW COVENANT

(ALSO CALLED LAW OF MOSES; MOSAIC LAW; THE COMMANDMENTS; THE LAW)
 (SEE ALSO TEN COMMANDMENTS)

abolished:
 why early Christians complied with some features: bt 182-184
 discussion: cl 129-131, 133-137
 Jehovah's personality evident: cl 133-137
 number of laws: cl 129
 Paul's observance in cleansing at temple: bt 184-185
 prospect of Israel becoming "kingdom of priests" (Ex 19:5, 6): cl 193, 196-197
 purposes: cl 131, 192-193
 Ten Commandments: ijwbq article 151
 unique: cl 129-131, 133-137

Business Practices

debt: cl 134

Diet and Sanitary Laws

childbirth:
 uncleanness from: cl 130-131
 sanitary provisions: cl 130

Family and Sexual Matters

family: cl 135
 marriage:
 polygamy: cl 135-136
 sex:
 uncleanness from: cl 130-131

Judicial Matters

accidents:
 homicide: cl 134
 compensation: cl 133-134
 crimes:
 theft: cl 133-134
 criminal justice:
 eye for eye (law of talion): cl 131, 133; ijwbq article 149
 forgiveness for offenses: cl 267-268
 judges:
 latitude: cl 133-134

Military

military service: cl 135
 warfare: cl 134-135
 trees: cl 135

Miscellaneous Provisions

tattoos: ijwbq article 50

Relations With Others

fatherless child: cl 113-114
 love: cl 136-137
 poor people: cl 255-256
 women:
 widows: cl 113-114

Worship

festivals:
 Pentecost: bt 21
 Sabbath periods: ijwbq article 88
 sex excluded from worship: cl 131

LAWGIVERS

Jehovah: cl 128-129

LAWLESSNESS

(SEE CRIME)

LAZARUS (Friend of Jesus)

Jesus' visit to resurrect:
 Jesus gives way to tears: w22.01 15-16
 resurrection:
 not from spirit realm: ijwbq article 61

LAZARUS (of Parable)

(SEE RICH MAN AND LAZARUS)

LEADERS

Jesus Christ: mrt article 64
 limitations of human: mrt article 64

LEAGUE OF NATIONS

(SEE ALSO UNITED NATIONS)

symbolic representation:
 "eighth king" (Re 17:11): w22.07 5
 "scarlet-colored wild beast" (Re 17): w22.05 10; ijwbq article 100

LEARNING

(SEE ALSO EDUCATION; READING; STUDY)
 children and youths:

 concentration problems: ijwyp article 104
 distance learning: ijwyp article 101
 from examples of others: w22.04 13-14
 schools:
 getting along with teachers: ijwyp article 106
 value: ijwyp article 7
 whether to quit: ijwyp article 102

LEBANON (Modern)**Jehovah's Witnesses**

persons:
 Stavrou, Miltiadis: lfs article 4

LEGAL CASES

(SEE COURTS; TRIALS [COURT])

LEGAL RECOGNITION OR REGISTRATION

(SEE JEHOVAH'S WITNESSES; LANDS BY NAME)

LENT

origin: ijwfx article 59

LEPROSY

Jesus heals lepers:
 touches leper: cl 293-295

LESBIANISM

(SEE HOMOSEXUALITY)

LETTERS

ancient times:
 governing body's, to congregations (Ac 15:28, 29): bt 113-114
 Paul's delivered by faithful companions: bt 212
 appreciation for—
 Witness youths who helped with burst tire: ijwex article 3
 experiences:
 90-year-old sister gets responses to letters: ijwex article 1
 during COVID-19: w22.07 12
 to imprisoned Witnesses: w22.12 27

LIBERATION

(SEE FREEDOM)

LIBERTY

(SEE FREEDOM)

LIES

(SEE ALSO DISHONESTY)
 Ananias and Sapphira: bt 35

LIFE

(SEE ALSO BOOK OF LIFE; IMMORTALITY OF THE SOUL; LIFE EVERLASTING)
 after COVID-19: mrt article 39
 "book of life": w22.09 14-19; ijwbq article 55
 changes in life: w22.03 17
 choices in life: w22.01 27
 "come to life" (Re 20:5): w22.05 19
 earth teems with life:
 number of species of plants and animals: cl 55

'fountain of water of life' (Re 7:17; 21:6): w22.09 16
goals in life:
"normal" life: mrt article 39
meaning of life: ijwbq article 52
"resurrection of life" (Joh 5:29): w22.09 18, 26
stream from visionary temple (Eze 47): cl 275-276

LIFE AND MINISTRY MEETING

(ALSO CALLED MIDWEEK MEETING; OUR CHRISTIAN LIFE AND MINISTRY)
use of sample conversations: mwb22.07 16

LIFE AND MINISTRY MEETING WORKBOOK

(ALSO CALLED OUR CHRISTIAN LIFE AND MINISTRY—MEETING WORKBOOK)
feature "Sample Conversations": mwb22.07 16

LIFE EVERLASTING

basis for gaining: ijwbq article 147
discussion: w22.12 2-7

On Earth

Adam and Eve: w22.12 3
blessings: cl 319
desire natural: w22.12 4
God's purpose for man: w22.12 3-6
hope of: w22.12 2-7
objections to idea of:
boredom: w22.12 13
resurrection to (Da 12:2): w22.09 21-22

LIFE STORIES OF JEHOVAH'S WITNESSES

List by Name

Caparelli, Dorina: lfs article 5
Eaton, Keith: w22.07 26-30
Martin, Jesús: lfs article 6
Porchulyan, Georgiy: lfs article 1
Ruhlmann, René: w22.02 26-29
Sharp, Dayrell: lfs article 3
Stavrou, Miltiadis: lfs article 4
van Mar, Daniel: w22.11 26-30
Weaver, Leon, Jr.: w22.09 28-31

List by Title

Allowing Jehovah to Direct My Path: w22.07 26-30
By God's Strength We Do Not Shrink Back: lfs article 3
Despite My Shyness, I Would Do It All Again!: lfs article 5
I Found Something Better Than Medicine: w22.02 26-29
I Have Enjoyed Learning and Teaching About Jehovah: w22.09 28-31
I Wanted to Work for Jehovah: w22.11 26-30
Jehovah Rescued Me in My Darkest Hour: lfs article 6
My Love for Jehovah Has Sustained Me: lfs article 1
"We Have Felt Jehovah's Care and Direction": lfs article 4

LIGHT

examples in living organisms: ijwwd article 29

LIGHTBEARER (Ketch)

(SEE ALSO BOATS; MISSIONARIES)
discussion: foa article 1

LIMPING

(SEE ALSO LAMENESS)
"between two different opinions" (1Ki 18:21): mwb22.09 9

LIPS

"unclean lips" (Isa 6:5): cl 32, 34

LIQUOR

(SEE ALCOHOLIC BEVERAGES)

LISTENING

(SEE ALSO HEARING)
before giving counsel: w22.02 17
Bible examples:
Jehovah listens: cl 202-203
Jehovah listens to prayers: w22.11 9-10
to counsel: w22.02 8-9, 11-13
to Jehovah: w22.06 24-25; cl 312-313
"to the words of the wise" (Pr 22:17): w22.02 8

LITERACY

(SEE ALSO READING)
Witness programs: foa article 2

LITERATURE

(SEE BOOKS; WATCH TOWER PUBLICATIONS)

LIVING CREATURES

(SEE CHERUBS)

LIVING TOGETHER

(ALSO CALLED COHABITATION)
Bible view: ijwbq article 168

LOGOS (Word)

(SEE WORD OF GOD [JESUS CHRIST])

LONELINESS

coping with: ijwyp articles 4, 27
youths: ijwyp articles 4, 27

LORD'S DAY (Revelation 1:10)

identified: w22.05 2-3

LORD'S EVENING MEAL

(SEE MEMORIAL [LORD'S EVENING MEAL])

LORD'S PRAYER

(SEE MODEL PRAYER)

LORD'S RETURN

(SEE CHRIST'S RETURN AND PRESENCE)

LORD'S SUPPER

(SEE MEMORIAL [LORD'S EVENING MEAL])

LOT (Patriarch)

deliverance from Sodom:
asks to go to Zoar: cl 205

LOTS

apostles' use:
Matthias selected as apostle: bt 19

LOVE

(SEE ALSO AFFECTION; LOYAL LOVE [LOVING-KINDNESS]; UNSELFISHNESS)

(Note centered heading below: Bible Examples)

aid in using power aright: cl 98-99

basis for—

trust: w22.09 3-4, 12

child training:

love for Jehovah: w22.05 26-31

Christian requirement:

self-sacrificing love: w22.02 22-25;
ijwbv article 32

"covers a multitude of sins" (1Pe 4:8): cl 303-304

experiences:

mother helped to express love:

ijwex article 2

mother who lost daughter in mass shooting comforted: ijwex article 25

for—

enemies: ijwbq article 195

oneself: ijwbq article 134

the truth: w22.08 14-15, 17-19

for fellow Christians: cl 300-309

for Jehovah: w22.01 31; cl 310-319

children: w22.05 26-31; w22.08 3-4

cultivating: w22.08 28-29

'heart, soul, mind, and strength' (Mt 22:37; Mr 12:30): cl 105

youths: w22.08 3-4

for righteousness: w22.08 26-31

Greek words: cl 235

agape (principled love): cl 235-236

Jehovah's Witnesses:

between remnant and "great crowd": w22.01 22

Law covenant: cl 136-137

"love you had at first" (Re 2:4):

w22.05 3

meaning of term: cl 234-236

"new commandment":

John 13:34, 35: cl 301

Paul's description (1Co 13): cl 301-309

"bears all things" (1Co 13:7): cl 303-304

"believes all things" (1Co 13:7): cl 304

"does not brag" (1Co 13:4): cl 306

"endures all things" (1Co 13:7): cl 305

"hopes all things" (1Co 13:7): cl 304-305; mwb22.05 5

kind (1Co 13:4): cl 303

"never fails" (1Co 13:8): cl 308-309

"not become provoked" (1Co 13:5): cl 307

"not behave indecently" (1Co 13:5): cl 306

"not get puffed up" (1Co 13:4): cl 306; mwb22.05 15

"not jealous" (1Co 13:4): cl 305-306

"not look for its own interests" (1Co 13:5): cl 306-307

"not rejoice over unrighteousness" (1Co 13:6): cl 307-308; mwb22.05 5

patient (long-suffering) (1Co 13:4): cl 302-303

"rejoices with the truth" (1Co 13:6): cl 303

romantic love:

avoiding flirts and flirting: ijwyp article 63

breaking up: ijwyp articles 20, 22, 66
two greatest expressions: cl 231-234

Bible Examples

Jehovah: cl 229-309
"God is love" (1Jo 4:8, 16): cl 14-15, 236-237
"God loved the world so much" (Joh 3:16): cl 232-235; ijwbv article 8
goodness an aspect of Jehovah's love: cl 270-271
love for his servants individually: cl 240-249, 255-257
love for Jesus: cl 232-233, 236
love in providing Jesus as ransom: cl 247; ijwbv article 18
responding to Jehovah's love: cl 310-319
resurrection demonstrates love: cl 242
Jesus Christ: cl 290-299
example for Christians: w22.03 10
love in becoming ransom: cl 231

LOVING-KINDNESS

(SEE LOYAL LOVE [LOVING-KINDNESS])

LOYAL LOVE (Loving-Kindness)

(SEE ALSO KINDNESS; LOVE; LOYALTY)

David: mwb22.05 9
illustrated in Ruth: mwb22.01 6
Jehovah's loyal love: mwb22.01 7
"endures forever" (Ps 136:1): cl 284

LOYAL ONES

Jehovah's: cl 280-289
never left by Jehovah (Ps 37:28): cl 285-287

LOYALTY

(SEE ALSO DISLOYALTY; FAITHFULNESS; INTEGRITY; LOYAL LOVE [LOVING-KINDNESS]; LOYAL ONES)

Bible examples:
Onesiphorus: w22.11 17
Ruth: mwb22.01 6
"cherish loyalty" (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25
faithfulness differs: cl 281
Jehovah: cl 280-289
to loyal ones: cl 113
meaning of term: cl 281-282
tests of: w22.11 20-25
to responsible brothers when they are persecuted: w22.11 16-17

LUCIFER

(SEE SHINING ONE [ISAIAH 14:12])

LUCK

religious observances regarding:
Ivan Kupala: ijwfk article 59
Loy Krathong: ijwfk article 59
Lunar (Chinese, Korean) New Year: ijwfk article 59

LUKE (Gospel)

time and place written: bt 12
writer: bt 128

LUKE (Physician)

accuracy: bt 210
medical matters: bt 128

Bible writer:
Luke (Gospel): bt 128
Acts: bt 8, 128
discussion: bt 128
Paul's companion: bt 128, 168
when first joined Paul: bt 12, 128
physician: bt 128

LYDIA (Christian Woman)

discussion: bt 132
"seller of purple" (Ac 16:14): bt 132

LYING

(SEE LIES)

LYSTRA

archaeological finds:
artifacts mentioning Hermes and Zeus: bt 97
discussion: bt 96-97
Paul's ministry: bt 93, 96-99
attempt to sacrifice to Paul and Barnabas: bt 97

MACEDONIA (Ancient)

(SEE ALSO GREECE [ANCIENT])

Paul's ministry:
inspired letters written: bt 166
vision of Macedonian man: bt 12, 126
roads:
Philippi to Thessalonica: bt 133

MADAGASCAR**Jehovah's Witnesses**

pioneers: bt 6

MAGAZINES

(SEE WATCH TOWER PUBLICATIONS)

MAGI

(SEE ASTROLOGERS)

MAGIC

(SEE ALSO OCCULTISM; SPIRITISM)

Ephesus:

new Christians burn books on magical arts (Ac 19:19): bt 162-163

MAKEUP

(SEE COSMETICS)

MALAWI

(FORMERLY CALLED NYASALAND)
(SEE ALSO CHICHEWA [LANGUAGE])

Jehovah's Witnesses

ban (1967-1993): w22.07 27-29
branch office:
Lilongwe (2001): w22.07 29-30
branch office having oversight:
Zimbabwe (1967-late 1970's): w22.07 28
conventions:
"Always Rejoice!" Conventions (2020) (radio and television): hdu article 15
growth: w22.07 29-30
Kingdom Halls: w22.07 30
persecution:
refugees in Mozambique: w22.07 28
persons:
Eaton, Keith and Anne: w22.07 27-30

translation work:
Chichewa: w22.07 28
visits by—
Pierce, G. H.: w22.07 29-30

MALTA (Ancient)

Paul shipwrecked: bt 208-210
hospitality of inhabitants: bt 209-210
"sea of Adria" (Ac 27:27): bt 209
survives snakebite: bt 210

MAN

(SEE MANKIND)

MANASSEH (King of Judah)

forgiven: w22.06 3-4

MANKIND

(SEE ALSO EVOLUTION; HUMAN BODY; RACES [MANKIND])

creation:

in God's image: ijwbv article 27
free will: ijwbq article 44
God's dealings with:
final test after Millennium: w22.05 19; w22.09 23-24
restoration: cl 246
God's purpose for: w22.12 3-6
issue of integrity: cl 123-125
need for—
ransom: cl 138-139, 141-142

perfected:
'brought to righteousness' (Da 12:3): w22.09 22
problems: g22.1 3-15
world of:
founding of: w22.09 14

MANNERS

discussion: ijwyp article 32

MAPS**List by Place**

Roman Empire:
Jews who came to Pentecost 33 C.E.: bt 22
Suriname: w22.11 28

MARIJUANA

Bible view: ijwbq article 143

MARINE LIFE

(SEE ALSO AQUATIC ANIMALS; FISH)

List by Name

(Where no references appear, see main heading)

barnacle: ijwwd article 8
dolphin:
hagfish: ijwwd article 14
limpet: ijwwd article 10
murex:
octopus:
remora: ijwwd article 17
sea cucumber (holothurian):
seahorse:
shark:
whale:

MARK (Gospel)

time and place written: bt 12, 118
writer: bt 118

MARK (John Mark)

(SEE ALSO MARY [MOTHER OF JOHN MARK])

Bible writer: bt 118
 discussion: bt 118
 possibly present at Jesus' arrest: bt 118
 relationship with—
 Paul: bt 118
 Peter: bt 118

MARKETPLACE

Appius: bt 212
 Athens: bt 140-141

MARK OF WILD BEAST

(SEE ALSO 666)
 discussion: ijwbq article 74

MARRIAGE

(SEE ALSO BIRTH CONTROL; DIVORCE; HUSBANDS; MARRIAGE OF THE LAMB [REVELATION 19]; POLYGAMY; WEDDINGS; WIVES)

affection in marriage: ijwhf articles 3, 29
 balancing employment with home-life: ijwhf article 13
 Bible standards:
 heterosexual: ijwbq article 16
 monogamy: ijwbq article 18
 Bible times:
 bride-price: w22.02 30
 Bible view: ijwbq article 184
 effect of remarriage after unscriptural divorce: w22.04 30-31
 interracial marriage: ijwbq article 43

communication:
 expressing affection: ijwhf article 3
 customs:
 bride-price and dowry: w22.02 30

decision to have children: ijwhf article 6
 discussion: ijwbq article 184
 divided households: bt 95
 effect of—
 technology: ijwhf article 10
 happiness in marriage: ijwbq article 51; ijwhf article 29
 spending time together: ijwhf article 18

homosexual marriages:
 Bible view: ijwbq article 16
 husband's role: cl 99-100
 interracial marriage: ijwbq article 43
 Jesus not married: ijwbq article 84
 "Lamb's marriage" (Re 19:7-9): w22.05 17

bride New Jerusalem (Re 21): w22.05 17-18
 when: w22.05 17

Law covenant:
 polygamy: cl 135-136
 love: ijwhf article 29
 "only in the Lord" (1Co 7:39): mwb22.09 4

patience in marriage: ijwhf article 8
 polygamy:
 Bible view: ijwbq article 18
 Law covenant: cl 135-136

preparation: mwb22.09 5
 video *Preparing for Marriage*: mwb22.09 5
 selecting a mate: mwb22.09 4-5
 another race or culture: ijwbq article 43
 evaluating someone: ijwyp article 18
 whether to break up: ijwyp articles 20, 22

sex:

sexual pleasure: ijwbq article 58
 strengthening one's marriage: g22.1 12
 vows: w22.04 28
 youths:
 whether ready for: ijwyp article 16

Resolving Problems

anger: ijwhf article 1
 annoying traits and irritating habits: ijwhf article 21
 differences:
 viewpoints differ: ijwhf article 6

MARRIAGE OF THE LAMB**(Revelation 19)**

(ALSO CALLED LAMB'S MARRIAGE)

discussion: w22.05 17
 timing: w22.05 17

MARS' HILL

(SEE AREOPAGUS)

MARTIAL ARTS

experiences:
 devotees accept truth: ijwcl article 13

MARTIN, ROBERT J.

comments on start of printing at headquarters: w22.10 2

MARTYRS

early Christians:
 Stephen (Ac 6, 7): bt 12, 48, 50-51
 Greek word: bt 48
 meaning of term: bt 48

MARY (Mother of Jesus)

Jesus' death:
 Mary entrusted to John: cl 291-292
 pregnancy with Jesus:
 holy spirit's protection: cl 71-72
 virginity before Jesus' birth: ijwbq article 153
 with apostles in Jerusalem (Ac 1:14): bt 18

Veneration of Mary

Assumption dogma:
 Feast of the Assumption of the Virgin Mary: ijwfg article 59
 Immaculate Conception dogma:
 Feast of the Immaculate Conception: ijwfg article 59
 "mother of God": ijwbq article 136

MARY (Mother of John Mark)

home a meeting place: bt 80, 118

MARY MAGDALENE

discussion: ijwbq article 172; ijwia article 6

MEETINGS (Congregation)**MATERIAL ASSISTANCE**

(SEE ALSO GIVING; RELIEF [FOR PEOPLE IN NEED])

disaster victims: ijwfg article 22
 first-century Christians: bt 169
 "seven reputable men" (Ac 6:3): bt 41-42

MATTHEW (Gospel)

time and place written: bt 12

MATTHIAS

apostle to replace Judas: bt 19

MEAT

Israel (ancient): w22.11 23

MEDIA (Mass Communication)

(SEE ALSO ADVERTISING; RADIO; TELEVISION)

effect on youths: ijwyp articles 34, 37

MEDICAL SCIENCE

(SEE ALSO MEDICAL TREATMENT)

adhesive based on slug slime: ijwwd article 11

MEDICAL TREATMENT

(SEE ALSO BLOOD TRANSFUSIONS; DOCTORS; HOSPITALS; MEDICAL SCIENCE; NURSES; SURGERY; CONDITIONS AND TREATMENTS BY NAME)

Bible view: ijwbq article 39
 blood: ijwbq article 41
 decisions regarding: ijwbq article 39
 Witness view: ijwfg article 20

MEDITATION

(SEE ALSO LEARNING; STUDY)
 value of quiet setting: w22.01 28-29

MEDITERRANEAN SEA

(ALSO CALLED GREAT SEA; SEA OF THE PHILISTINES; WESTERN SEA)

winds: bt 208

MEDIUMS

(SEE SPIRITISM)

MEEKNESS

(SEE ALSO HUMILITY; MILDNESS; MODESTY)

'meek (mild-tempered) inherit earth' (Ps 37:11; Mt 5:5):
 being ready: w22.12 28-30

MEETINGS (Congregation)

(SEE ALSO KINGDOM HALLS)

during COVID-19 pandemic: hdu article 24
 early Christians: bt 80, 118
 importance: bt 18
 prayer:
 length: w22.07 25
 videoconferencing: hdu article 1

Attending Meetings

encouragement to attend: bt 18
 encouraging Bible students to attend: mwb22.01 9
 form of worship: w22.03 22
 youths:
 why attend meetings: ijwyp article 76

List by Name

(Where no references appear, see main heading)

Life and Ministry Meeting (midweek meeting):
weekend meeting:

Participating in Meetings

commenting: w22.04 7-8
singing:
overcoming apprehension: w22.04 7

MEETING WORKBOOK

(SEE LIFE AND MINISTRY MEETING WORKBOOK)

MEMORIAL (Lord's Evening Meal)

(SEE ALSO LANDS BY NAME)

activity during season of: w22.01 22-23
attending:

encouragement to attend: w22.01 23, 25

motive: w22.01 20-23, 25

date:
how established each year: w22.06 30

discussion: ijwfq article 45
emblems:

who may partake: w22.01 21

inviting others:

invitation campaign: mwb22.03 16

"other sheep":

why attend: w22.01 21-23

partakers: w22.01 21

covenants in which included: w22.01 21

preparation for:

Bible reading schedule: mwb22.03 10-11

why Witness observance differs: ijwfq article 45

List by Year

2021: syr22 2
2022: w22.01 25

MEMORY

(SEE ALSO FORGETFULNESS)

aids:

reading on paper: ijwhf article 24

Jehovah:

"remembering" individuals: cl 242

remembers one's work (Heb 6:10): mwb22.11 9

video *Jehovah Remembers*: mwb22.11 9

MEPHIBOSHETH (Son of Jonathan)

(ALSO CALLED MERIB-BAAL)

(SEE ALSO JONATHAN [SON OF SAUL])

David's loyal love (loving-kindness): mwb22.05 9

MEPHIBOSHETH (Son of Saul)

death by Gibeonites: w22.03 13

MERCY

(SEE ALSO COMPASSION; EMPATHY; EUTHANASIA; FORGIVENESS; MATERIAL ASSISTANCE; PITY; RELIEF [FOR PEOPLE IN NEED])

Hebrew word: cl 250-251

illustration of neighborly Samaritan:

cl 225-226

Jehovah:

link with justice: cl 110, 112

proper view of: cl 262

meaning of term: cl 225

"vessels of mercy" (Ro 9:23): cl 288-289

'wisdom from above is full of mercy' (Jas 3:17): cl 225-226

MERIB-BAAL

(SEE MEPHIBOSHETH [SON OF JONATHAN])

MESSIAH

(SEE ALSO CHRIST; JESUS CHRIST)

kingship:

inherits covenant with David: mwb22.05 8

prophecies fulfilled in: ijwbq article 146

prophecies in Genesis:

offspring (seed) of woman (Ge 3:15): cl 189, 191-195

prophecies in Psalms:

"sit at my right hand" (Ps 110:1): cl 194

MEXICO

Catholic Church:

Fiesta of Our Lady of Guadalupe: ijwfq article 59

religion:

Fiesta of Our Lady of Guadalupe: ijwfq article 59

Jehovah's Witnesses

court cases:

Supreme Court of Justice upholds religious freedom in indigenous communities: hdu article 12

legal matters:

indigenous communities: hdu article 12

persecution:

indigenous communities: hdu article 12

service experiences:

poor with feelings of inferiority: ijwcl article 7

violent temper: ijwcl article 2

MICAH (Ephraimite)

discussion: mwb22.01 3

MICHAEL (Archangel)

identified: ijwbq article 121

"is standing" (Da 12:1): w22.09 21

"will stand up" (Da 12:1): w22.09 21

MICHAL (Daughter of Saul)

David's wife: cl 280

MICRONESIA

Jehovah's Witnesses

service experiences:

police escort: ijwex article 4

MIDDLE EAST

Jehovah's Witnesses:

Stavrou, Miltiadis and Doris: Ifs article 4

MIDWEEK MEETING

(SEE LIFE AND MINISTRY MEETING)

MIGRATION

(SEE ALSO IMMIGRATION)

insects:

monarch butterflies: ijwwd article 25

MILDNESS

(SEE ALSO HUMILITY; MEEKNESS)

experiences:

mild response to irate priests: ijwex article 6

link with wisdom: cl 201

MILITARY SERVICE

(SEE ALSO ARMY; NEUTRALITY; SOLDIERS)

experiences:

female sergeant: ijwcl article 19

violent former marine: ijwcl article 10

List by Place

Israel (ancient): cl 135

Spain:

Witnesses imprisoned for refusing: Ifs article 6

Tajikistan:

Witness youth imprisoned for neutrality: w22.10 9-11

MILKY WAY (Galaxy)

(SEE ALSO GALAXIES; STARS)

position of solar system: cl 51

MILLENNIUM

(SEE THOUSAND YEAR REIGN)

MILLIONS NOW LIVING WILL NEVER DIE (Discourse)

"world-wide witness" meetings: w22.10 5

List by Place

United States:

Los Angeles: w22.10 2-3

MIND

(SEE ALSO BRAIN; MEDITATION; THINKING)

changing one's mind:

whether God changes his mind: ijwbq article 86

"making your mind over" (Ro 12:2): wp22.1 10-11; ijwbv article 16

"mind of Christ" (1Co 2:16): w22.03 9

"noble-minded" (Ac 17:11): bt 137-138

soundness of mind: ijwbv article 24

MINISTERIAL SERVANTS

(SEE ALSO PRIVILEGES OF SERVICE)

appointment: bt 42-43

MINISTERS

(SEE ALSO CLERGY; EVANGELIZERS; JEHOVAH'S WITNESSES; PRIESTS)

Jehovah's Witnesses:

women ministers: ijwfq article 27

women:

Bible view: bt 177

MINISTRY

(SEE ALSO FIELD MINISTRY; FULL-TIME MINISTRY; MINISTERS)

Christian requirement: cl 161

thoroughly accomplishing our: bt 223

MIRACLES

(SEE ALSO BIBLE AUTHENTICITY; HEALING; TONGUES, SPEAKING IN)

Bible Miracles

apostles released from prison: bt 38-39

Elijah:

resurrects widow's son: cl 83-84

Elisha:

resurrects Shunammite's son:

mwb22.09 14

first-century Christians:

tongues: ijwbq article 150

transmission: bt 63

Jehovah:

manifestations to Elijah at Mt. Horeb (1Ki 19): cl 37, 42-43

Jesus Christ:

calms windstorms: cl 87-88

foretaste of Kingdom: cl 95-96

heals deaf people: cl 94-95

heals lepers: cl 293-295

heals Phoenician woman's daughter: cl 218

number: cl 92

portents of future: cl 95-96

resurrections: cl 92-93

resurrects widow's son: cl 295-296

use of saliva: cl 94

Paul:

blinds Elymas: bt 87-88

Ephesus: bt 162

heals father of Publius: bt 210

resurrects Eutychus: bt 12, 165, 168

survives snakebite: bt 210

Peter:

heals lame man: bt 28-29

Peter:

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

heals lame man: bt 28-29

"We Have Felt Jehovah's Care and Direction": lfs article 4

parents' feelings: bt 178

MISTAKES

(SEE ALSO SIN; WRONGDOING)

doing something about one's: ijwyp

article 29

learning from: mwb22.07 8

MISUNDERSTANDINGS

(SEE SETTLING PERSONAL DIFFERENCES)

MOBILE PHONES

(SEE TELEPHONES; TEXTING)

MOBS

(SEE ALSO CIVIL UNREST)

Bible times:

Ephesus: bt 157, 163-164

Jerusalem: bt 184-186

Thessalonica: bt 135-137

MODEL PRAYER

(ALSO CALLED LORD'S PRAYER)

discussion: ijwbq article 191

doxology following, in some manuscripts: ijwbq article 191

summary: w22.07 21

List by Phrase

"forgive us our debts," "sins" (Mt 6:12;

Lu 11:4): cl 264-265

MODESTY

(SEE ALSO HUMILITY; REASONABLENESS)

Bible examples:

Barnabas: bt 74

Barzillai: mwb22.07 2

Jesus Christ: cl 154

Peter: bt 29

cultivating: mwb22.09 6

field ministry: bt 29, 31, 74

Jehovah not modest: cl 201

meaning of term:

not humility: cl 201

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

'modest in walking with God' (Mic 6:8): ijwbv article 25

MOUNTAINS

family finances: g22.1 8-9; mwb22.09 7

management: ijwbq article 31; g22.1 7-9

controlling spending: ijwyp article 72

religious fund-raising:

early Christians: bt 169

"root of all evil": ijwbq article 166

saving: g22.1 9

youths:

managing: ijwyp article 72

MONTHS

(SEE ALSO CALENDARS)

Israelite:

charts, diagrams: w22.06 31

how determined: w22.06 30-31

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

intercalary month: w22.06 30

List by Name

(Where no references appear, see main heading)

Mount of Olives (Israel):

MOURNING

(SEE ALSO COMFORT; GRIEF)

what others can do: w22.01 16

MOVIES

(SEE ALSO TELEVISION; VIDEOS)

choosing movies to watch:

Witnesses provide no ratings: ijwfq article 25

MOVING (Changing Residence)

(SEE ALSO SERVING WHERE NEED IS GREATER)

moving away from home: ijwyp article 79

MOZAMBIQUE

(FORMERLY CALLED PORTUGUESE EAST AFRICA)

Jehovah's Witnesses

service experiences: bt 55

MULTITASKING

disadvantages: ijwyp article 103

MURDER

(SEE ALSO KILLING)

massacres:

elementary school (Texas, U.S.A., 2022): mrt article 52

MUREX

purple dye: bt 132

MURMURING

(SEE COMPLAINING)

MUSIC

(SEE ALSO HEAVY METAL [MUSIC]; ROCK MUSIC; SINGING; SONGS)

choosing: ijwyp article 49

experiences:

rock musicians accept truth: ijwcl article 3

MUSLIMS

(SEE ISLAM)

MYANMAR

(FORMERLY CALLED BURMA)

Jehovah's Witnesses

service experiences:
on ferryboat: bt 6-7

MYRA

city: bt 205

MYSTERY

(SEE SACRED SECRET)

MYTHS

(SEE ALSO GODS [GODDESSES])

contrast with Bible: ijwbq article 82

NABAL

angers David: mwb22.03 14

Nabal's servant trusts Abigail:
w22.09 5-6

NABONIDUS

archaeological finds: ijwbq article 193

coregent with Belshazzar: ijwbq article 193

NAIN

Jesus resurrects widow's son: cl 295-296

NAMES

(SEE ALSO JEHOVAH)

in book of life: w22.09 15-17

Jehovah's Witnesses: ijwfq article 5

Jesus Christ:

praying in Jesus' name: ijwbq article 28

Name Day: ijwfq article 59

stars:

Jehovah knows each by name (Ps 147:4; Isa 40:26): cl 50

NATIONAL ANTHEMS

(SEE ALSO FLAG SALUTE)

Witness view: ijwfq article 64

NATIONS

(SEE ALSO GENTILES; GOVERNMENTS)

Babylon the Great destroyed by:

w22.05 11

NATURE

(SEE BIOMIMETICS; CREATION; ECOLOGY)

NAZARETH

Jesus preaches at synagogue: cl 209, 211

NAZIRITES

men who went with Paul to temple:

bt 185

NAZISM

(SEE ALSO CONCENTRATION CAMPS; GERMAN [NAZI]; HOLOCAUST [NAZI ERA])

Holocaust: ijwbq article 45; ijwfq article 57

Jehovah's Witnesses

persecution: ijwfq article 57

purple triangles: ijwex article 13

NEBUCHADNEZZAR

(ALSO CALLED NEBUCHADNEZZAR II; NEBUCHADREZZAR)

(SEE ALSO BABYLON [EMPIRE])

archaeological finds: ijwbq article 193

dream image (Da 2): w22.07 4-5

dream tree (Da 4): ijwbq article 75

NEEDY

(SEE RELIEF [FOR PEOPLE IN NEED])

NEHEMIAH (Governor)

pictures:

appointing trustworthy men:
w22.09 9

NEIGHBORLY SAMARITAN

(ALSO CALLED GOOD SAMARITAN)

discussion: ijwbq article 190

Jesus' use of questions: cl 214-215

mercy shown by: cl 225-226

NEIGHBORS

(SEE ALSO NEIGHBORLY SAMARITAN)

Jesus' use of word (Lu 10:36): cl 215

NEPHILIM

discussion: ijwbq article 133
identified: ijwbq article 133

NERO

Paul appeals to: bt 198

Paul's death: bt 214

reign: bt 137

NERVES

(SEE ANXIETY)

NEUTRALITY

(SEE ALSO FLAG SALUTE; MILITARY SERVICE; NATIONAL ANTHEMS; POLITICS; LANDS BY NAME)

Bible view: w22.05 11

examples in—

Spain: bt 216-217; lfs article 6

Tajikistan: w22.10 9-11

Jehovah's Witnesses: ijwfq article 37

nationalistic or patriotic ceremonies: ijwfq article 64

war: w22.10 29-31

maintaining one's neutrality: w22.05 11

NEW COVENANT

purpose: cl 196-197

NEW EARTH

(ALSO CALLED NEW WORLD)

(SEE ALSO KINGDOM; NEW HEAVENS AND NEW EARTH; PARADISE; THOUSAND YEAR REIGN)

blessings: cl 82-83

economic anxieties ended: mrt article 36

education: w22.09 20-22

hatred no more: wp22.1 14-15

Jesus' miracles portend: cl 95-96

justice: cl 156-157

life everlasting: cl 319

Paradise: w22.12 8-13

perfection: w22.09 22

resurrection: w22.05 18-19; w22.09 20-22; cl 83-86

challenges at outset: w22.02 7

education for:

'scrolls opened' (Re 20:12): w22.09 19, 26

meaning of term:

Revelation 21:1: ijwbv article 33

qualifications for life in: w22.12 11-13

restoration prophecies apply: cl 81

work to be done: w22.12 28-30

NEW HEAVENS AND NEW EARTH

(SEE ALSO HEAVEN[s]; KINGDOM; NEW EARTH; PARADISE)

discussion: ijwbv article 33

NEW JERUSALEM

(SEE ALSO ANOINTED CHRISTIANS)

"bride" (Re 21:2): w22.05 17-18

discussion: w22.05 17-18; ijwbq article 145

temple of: w22.05 18

NEWLY BAPTIZED

assistance for:

Bible study: mwb22.09 13

NEW MOON

(SEE MONTHS; MOON)

NEW PERSONALITY

(SEE ALSO OLD PERSONALITY; PERSONALITY)

Jehovah's Witnesses: w22.07 10
 meaning of term: w22.03 8-9
 putting on the: w22.03 8-12
 progressive achievement: cl 159
 "righteousness and loyalty" (Eph 4:24): cl 159

NEWS

effect of disturbing reports on children: ijwhf article 17
 Newsroom on jw.org: hdu article 19
 use in field ministry: mwb22.05 16

NEW SYSTEM OF THINGS

(SEE NEW EARTH)

NEW TESTAMENT

(SEE CHRISTIAN GREEK SCRIPTURES)

NEW WORLD TRANSLATION OF THE HOLY SCRIPTURES

(SEE ALSO WATCH TOWER PUBLICATIONS)
 accuracy: ijwfq article 36
 translation from English: bt 219-220; hdu article 8

NEW YEAR'S CELEBRATIONS

(SEE ALSO CELEBRATIONS; HOLIDAYS)

Chinese: ijwfq article 59
 Christian view:
 Lunar New Year (Asia): ijwfq article 59

Korean: ijwfq article 59
 Rosh Hashanah: ijwfq article 59
 Sinhala: ijwfq article 59
 Tamil: ijwfq article 59

NEW ZEALAND**Jehovah's Witnesses**

ban (World War II): foa article 3

NICARAGUA**Jehovah's Witnesses**

places:
 La Cruz de Río Grande: ijwex article 17
 Río Grande de Matagalpa: ijwex article 17
 relief from home and abroad:
 flood (2017): ijwex article 17

1914

(SEE ALSO DATES OF PROPHETIC SIGNIFICANCE; LAST DAYS)

"appointed times of the nations," "seven times" (Lu 21:24; Da 4): w22.07 3; ijwbq article 75
 Kingdom established: w22.07 3

NINEVEH

Jonah sent as prophet:
 Jehovah reasonable with Ninevites: cl 206

NISAN

(ALSO CALLED ABIB)

Nisan 14:
 calculation: w22.06 30

NOAH

(SEE FLOOD [NOACHIAN])

NORTHERN RHODESIA

(SEE ZAMBIA)

NORWAY**Jehovah's Witnesses**

service experiences:
 Eritrean refugee accepts truth: ijwex article 7

NUMBERS

Bible usage: ijwbq article 69
 not numerology: ijwbq article 69

List by Number**(See also main headings for numbers as spelled out)**

666: ijwbq article 74

NURSES

experiences:
 finds purpose in life: ijwel article 26

NUTRITION

(SEE ALSO DIET; FOOD)

value of balanced diet: ijwyp article 92

NYASALAND

(SEE MALAWI)

OATHS

(SEE ALSO SWEARING [OATHS]; VOWS)

Bible view: w22.04 28-29
 meaning of term: w22.04 28
 oaths of allegiance: w22.04 29

OBEDIENCE

(SEE ALSO DISOBEDIENCE; INTEGRITY; SUBJECTION)

during great tribulation: w22.02 6
 "ready to obey" (Jas 3:17): cl 224
 to elders: w22.02 4-5; w22.12 19, 21
 to Jehovah:
 priority of: bt 39
 to organizational direction: w22.02 4-6
 when direction seems ill-advised: w22.03 18-19

OBJECTIONS**Common Objections**

Bible:
 "contradicts itself": ijwbq article 70
 "white man's book": ijwbq article 3
 Jehovah's Witnesses:
 "why do you call on people who have their own religion?": ijwfq article 2
 "you break up families": ijwfq article 38
 "you have your own Bible": ijwfq article 34
 "you've changed the Bible to fit your beliefs": ijwfq article 35

OBSCENITY

(SEE PROFANITY)

OCCULTISM

(SEE ALSO DEMONISM; DIVINATION; SPIRITISM)

dangers: ijwyp article 86

OCCUPATIONS

(SEE EMPLOYMENT)

OCTOPUS

tentacles: ijwwd article 3

OFFENSE

(SEE ALSO ANGER; FORGIVENESS; SETTLING PERSONAL DIFFERENCES)

attitude toward: w22.11 20-21
 forgiveness for: cl 188
 serious offenses: w22.06 9-10
 "insight slows anger" (Pr 19:11): cl 187
 love "does not become provoked" (1Co 13:5): cl 307
 love "does not keep account of the injury" (1Co 13:5): cl 307
 not harboring resentment: w22.06 10
 restoring peace: cl 222-223

OFFERINGS

(SEE CONTRIBUTIONS; SACRIFICES)

OFFSPRING (Prophetic)

(SEE OFFSPRING OF ABRAHAM; OFFSPRING OF THE SERPENT; OFFSPRING OF THE WOMAN)

OFFSPRING OF ABRAHAM

(ALSO CALLED SEED OF ABRAHAM)

(SEE ALSO ABRAHAMIC COVENANT; ANOINTED CHRISTIANS)
 anointed Christians: cl 197

OFFSPRING OF THE SERPENT

(ALSO CALLED SEED OF THE SERPENT)

enmity toward offspring of woman (Ge 3:15): cl 61-62
 identified: w22.07 15

OFFSPRING OF THE WOMAN

(ALSO CALLED SEED OF THE WOMAN)

(SEE ALSO JEHOVAH'S WOMAN)

discussion: w22.07 16
 enmity of serpent and serpent's offspring for: cl 61-62
 progressive revelation regarding: cl 189, 191-196
 Abrahamic covenant: cl 192
 Kingdom covenant with David: cl 194
 role of Law covenant in preparing for: cl 192-193

Primary Offspring

bruised in the heel: w22.07 16, 18
 identified: w22.07 16; cl 189, 191-195
 time of appearance: cl 195
 time of becoming offspring (seed): cl 195

Secondary Part

identified: w22.07 16
 Satan attacks:
 wars with remnant (Re 12:17): w22.05 5-6

OIL

(SEE ALSO ANOINTING)

symbolic:
 oil from two olive trees (Zec 4:3-6): w22.03 15

OLD AGE

attitude of older Witnesses toward—
 limitations in sacred service: w22.04 11

OLD AGE

examples:

90-year-old sister gets responses to letters: ijwex article 1

OLDER MEN (Elders)

(SEE ELDERS)

OLD PERSONALITY

(SEE ALSO NEW PERSONALITY; PERSONALITY)

meaning of term: w22.03 3
 “strip off” (Col 3:9): w22.03 2-7

OLD TESTAMENT

(SEE HEBREW SCRIPTURES)

OLIVES, MOUNT OF

Jesus’ final meeting with apostles: bt 14-18

OLIVE TREE

symbolic:
 two (Zec 4): w22.03 18

100 YEARS AGO (Series in Yearbook and The Watchtower)

1922: w22.10 2-5

144,000

(SEE ALSO ANOINTED CHRISTIANS)
 discussion: w22.05 16

ONESIMUS

delivers Paul’s letters: bt 212
 discussion: bt 216
 sent back to Philemon: bt 216

ONESIPHORUS

loyalty to Paul: w22.11 17

OPPOSITION

(SEE ALSO APOSTASY; PERSECUTION)

Bible examples:
 to Zerubbabel’s temple: w22.03 14-15

experiences:

family opposition endured: w22.06 14, 17-18
 mild response interests police: ijwex article 6

family opposition: w22.07 31
 Christian response: w22.06 17-18

foretold: w22.07 9

‘I came to bring a sword’ (Mt 10:34): w22.07 31

methods: mwb22.11 12

prayer regarding: bt 32, 34-35

what to do in face of: w22.03 16; bt 88, 92

from householder: bt 50

when to keep quiet, to speak: mwb22.05 2

ORGANIZATION

(SEE DELEGATING; JEHOVAH’S ORGANIZATION; PRIORITIES; SCHEDULE)

ORGANS (Body)

(SEE HUMAN BODY)

ORNAMENTS

(SEE JEWELRY)

ORNAN

(SEE ARAUNAH)

ORPHANS

(SEE ALSO FATHERLESS BOY)

Jehovah’s concern for: cl 113-114

ORTHODOX CHURCH

(SEE EASTERN ORTHODOX CHURCH)

OSTRICH

speed: cl 54

OTHER SHEEP

(SEE ALSO GREAT CROWD; PRE-CHRISTIAN WITNESSES; PRINCES)

“come to life” (Re 20:5): w22.05 19

hope: w22.06 20

qualifications to realize: w22.12 11-13

Memorial:

why attend: w22.01 21-23

relationship with remnant: w22.01 22

OUR CHRISTIAN LIFE AND MINISTRY (Meeting)

(SEE LIFE AND MINISTRY MEETING)

OUR CHRISTIAN LIFE AND MINISTRY—MEETING WORKBOOK

(SEE LIFE AND MINISTRY MEETING WORKBOOK)

OUTER SPACE

(SEE SATELLITES; UNIVERSE)

OVERSEERS

(SEE ALSO ELDERS; TRAVELING OVERSEERS)

Bible examples:
 Jesus Christ: w22.07 8-13

OVERWEIGHT

losing weight: ijwyp article 93

OWL

wing: ijwwd article 19

OZONE

atmospheric shield: cl 52

PAINTINGS

(SEE ART)

PALESTINIANS

experiences:

overcomes prejudice against Jews: ijwcl article 22

PANDEMICS

(SEE ALSO COVID-19; EPIDEMICS)

Bible view: ijwbq article 176

coping with: w22.12 16-18

helping others: w22.12 22-24

PAPER

advantages of reading on paper: ijwhf article 24

PAPHOS

Sergius Paulus accepts truth: bt 87-88

PAPUA NEW GUINEA

National Repentance Day: ijwfq article 59

PARABLES

(SEE ILLUSTRATIONS)

PARADISE

(SEE ALSO GARDEN OF EDEN; NEW EARTH; SPIRITUAL PARADISE)

criminal (evildoer) (Lu 23:43): w22.12 8-9, 13

earthly, after great tribulation:

w22.12 8-13; cl 82-83

Psalms 37: w22.12 10, 15

PARAGUAY**Jehovah’s Witnesses**

serving where need is greater:

riverboat: bt 6

PARALYSIS

(SEE ALSO DISABLED)

locked-in syndrome: ijwex article 19

PARDON

(SEE ALSO FORGIVENESS)

Bible examples:

David pardoned: cl 262

PARENTS

(SEE ALSO CHILD TRAINING; FAMILY WORSHIP; FATHERS; MOTHERS)

Bible examples:

Eunice: w22.04 16-21

bride-price custom: w22.02 30

caring for aged parents: ijwbq article 164

communication with children: w22.05 28-29; g22.1 12

about racial prejudice: ijwhf article 27

day care for children: ijwhf article 14

disciplining children: cl 100-101

“rod” of discipline: cl 100-101

effect on children:

breakup of parents: ijwhf article 12

example for children: w22.05 28

experiences:

circuit overseer and wife: w22.11 29-30

helping children cope with boredom: ijwhf article 20

helping children cope with disturbing

news reports: ijwhf article 17

helping children cope with failure:

ijwhf article 7

helping children improve grades:

ijwhf article 2

honor due parents: ijwbq article 130

fifth commandment: ijwbv article 7

protecting family from harmful influences:

bullies: ijwhf article 5

child abuse: ijwbq article 65

racism: ijwhf article 27

relationship with children: ijwhf article 9

counseling children: w22.02 19

kindness: w22.06 26

rules: ijwyp article 100

when youth breaks parental trust: ijwhf article 11

responsibilities toward children:

alcoholic beverages: ijwhf article 4

choosing friends: w22.05 29-30

sex education for offspring: ijwbq article 65

about sexual abuse: ijwbq article 65
 spiritual training of children: love for Jehovah: w22.05 26-31
 relationship with Jehovah: w22.03 22
 teaching children: balanced view of race: ijwhf article 27
 to be grateful: ijwhf article 22 to read: ijwhf articles 23-24
 wise use of social networks: ijwhf articles 25-26
 when offspring leave Jehovah: w22.05 30-31
 whether to have children: ijwhf article 6
 whether to let children have smart-phones: ijwhf article 15
 whether to let children use social media: ijwhf article 25

PAROUSIA

(SEE CHRIST'S RETURN AND PRESENCE)

PASSOVER

discussion: ijwbq article 132

PATIENCE

(SEE ALSO ENDURANCE; WAITING)

Bible examples:

Jehovah: mwb22.11 10
 elders: w22.02 18

experiences:

"love is patient" (1Co 13:4): cl 302-303

in field ministry: bt 104

in marriage: ijwhf article 8

link with humility: cl 200, 203, 208

waiting on Jehovah: mwb22.03 12-13

PATIENTS' RIGHTS

(SEE RIGHTS)

PAUL (Saul)**(Note centered headings below: Associates; List by Place; Missionary Tours; Qualities; Trials; Voyage to Rome)**

after first imprisonment (61-65 C.E.): bt 214

apostle of Jesus Christ:

not one of 12 apostles: bt 19

appeal to Caesar: bt 198

approves killing of Stephen: bt 51

Bible writer:

Romans: bt 167

1 and 2 Corinthians: bt 166

Galatians: bt 150

Ephesians: bt 212

Philippians: bt 212

Colossians: bt 212

1 and 2 Thessalonians: bt 150

1 and 2 Timothy: bt 166

Titus: bt 166

Philemon: bt 212

Hebrews: bt 212

letters delivered by faithful companions: bt 212

collection for Christians in Jerusalem and Judea: bt 169, 182

conversion: bt 12, 60-63

Jesus' appearance as to "one born prematurely" (1Co 15:8): w22.09 27

role of Ananias of Damascus: bt 61-63

discussion: bt 62

encouragement from Paul:

help to endure trials: w22.08 20-22

example for Christians:

care not to stumble others: w22.08 22

court cases: bt 193-194, 198, 201-202

encouraging others: w22.08 20-25

field ministry: bt 63-64, 95, 160-161

giving counsel: w22.02 15

strengthening faith of fellow Christians: w22.08 23-25

example for elders: w22.03 26-31; bt 99

balancing responsibilities: w22.03 27-28

coping with imperfections of others: w22.03 30-31

coping with personal weaknesses: w22.03 29-30

giving counsel: w22.03 28-29

giving encouragement: bt 166-167

shepherding: w22.03 28-29

Gamaliel teaches: bt 62

ministry:

adapting to people: bt 161

house to house: bt 42, 169-170

miracles:

blinds Elymas: bt 87-88

heals father of Publius: bt 210

resurrects Eutychus: bt 12, 165, 168

survives snakebite: bt 210

persecutes Christians: bt 200

relatives:

nephew saves Paul's life: bt 190-191

requests prayers of others: cl 207

Roman citizen: bt 62, 184

tentmaker: bt 148-150

vision of paradise (2Co 12:1-4): bt 12

vow: bt 152

whether member of governing body: bt 120

Associates

Apollos: bt 159-160

Barnabas: bt 86

disagreement with Paul: bt 119-120, 122

first missionary tour: bt 85-99

Luke: bt 128, 168

when association began: bt 12, 128

Mark: bt 118

Onesimus: bt 216

Peter:

reproved by Paul: bt 12

Timothy: bt 117, 121-123

travels with Paul: bt 121

Titus: bt 166

dispatched to Dalmatia: bt 12

report on Corinthians' response to letter: bt 166

Tychicus: w22.09 10

List by Place

Antioch, Pisidia: bt 88-90, 92

Antioch, Syria:

writes Galatians possibly: bt 150

Areopagus (Mars' Hill): bt 142-147

altar to "Unknown God" (Ac 17:23): bt 143

poets quoted: bt 146

Athens: bt 12, 140-147

called a "chatterer" (Ac 17:18): bt 141

philosophers: bt 141, 144

Beroea: bt 137-138

Caesarea: bt 174

dates of imprisonment and trials: bt 12

Felix's dealings with Paul: bt 191-195

Festus' dealings with Paul: bt 196-202

imprisonment and trials: bt 192-194, 196-202

Paul and Luke stay with Philip: bt 12, 176-178

Colossae:

letter to: bt 212

Corinth:

first visit (18 months, 50-52 C.E.): bt 12, 148-154

second visit (3 months, 55-56 C.E.): bt 167

collection for Christians in Jerusalem and Judea: bt 169

trial before Gallio: bt 153, 155

writes Galatians possibly: bt 150

writes 1 and 2 Thessalonians: bt 12, 150

Cyprus:

Sergius Paulus accepts truth: bt 87-88

Damascus: bt 12, 60-64

Derbe: bt 99

Ephesus: bt 12

brief visit 52 C.E. (Ac 18:19-21): bt 154

Demetrius fomenting riot: bt 157, 163-164

"fought with wild beasts" (1Co 15:32): bt 163

miracles: bt 162

mob dispersed by city recorder: bt 164

new Christians burn books on magical arts: bt 162-163

school of Tyrannus: bt 160-161

Iconium: bt 95-96

Jerusalem:

Agabus prophecies bonds (c. 56 C.E.): bt 177-178

ceremonial cleansing at temple (56 C.E.): bt 184-185

first visit as Christian (c. 36 C.E.): bt 12, 64-65

last visit (56 C.E.): bt 12, 181-189, 191

relief ministration with Barnabas (c. 46 C.E.): bt 12

relief mission with several brothers (56 C.E.): bt 169, 182

visits Cephas (Ga 1:18) (c. 36 C.E.): bt 12

PAUL (Saul)

Lystra: bt 93, 96-99
 Paul and Barnabas taken for gods: bt 97
 Macedonia:
 vision of Macedonian man: bt 12, 126
 writes 2 Corinthians: bt 12, 166
 writes 1 Timothy: bt 12, 166
 writes Titus: bt 12, 166
 Miletus:
 discussion with Ephesian elders: bt 169-172
 Paphos: bt 87-88
 Philippi: bt 12, 127, 129-131
 beating and imprisonment: bt 129-131
 girl with "demon of divination" (Ac 16:16-18): bt 129
 insistence on release by magistrates: bt 131
 jailer accepts truth: bt 130-131
 Rome:
 first imprisonment: bt 12, 212-217
 second imprisonment and death: bt 12, 214
 letters written from: bt 212
 Onesiphorus loyal: w22.11 17
 writes Ephesians: bt 12, 212
 writes Philippians: bt 12, 212
 writes Colossians: bt 12, 212
 writes 2 Timothy: bt 12
 writes Philemon: bt 12, 212
 writes Hebrews: bt 12, 212
 Spain: bt 214
 comment by Clement of Rome: bt 214
 Tarsus:
 upbringing: bt 62
 Thessalonica: bt 12, 133-137
 Paul strengthens: w22.08 21
 Troas: bt 166, 168
 resurrects Eutychus: bt 12, 165, 168
 vision of Macedonian man: bt 12, 126
 Tyre: bt 175

Missionary Tours

first missionary tour (c. 47-48 C.E.): bt 12, 84-99
 second missionary tour (c. 49-52 C.E.): bt 12, 116-117, 119-120, 122-127, 129-154
 Philippi to Thessalonica: bt 133
 skirts Asia: bt 125
 Timothy invited: bt 122-123
 third missionary tour (c. 52-56 C.E.): bt 12, 156-157, 160-170, 172-179
 meets with elders at Miletus: bt 169-170, 172
 Miletus to Cos: bt 173-174
 stop at Patara: bt 174

Qualities

balance: w22.03 27-28
 humility: bt 103

Trials

before Felix: bt 192-194
 discussions with Felix: bt 194-195
 before Festus: bt 196-198
 before Herod Agrippa II: bt 12, 198-202

before Sanhedrin: bt 187-188
 Ananias (high priest) has Paul struck: bt 187
 Paul's comment: "I am a Pharisee" (Ac 23:6): bt 187-188

Voyage to Rome

brothers from Rome come to meet: bt 212-213
 discussion: bt 203-205, 207-213
 locations spoken of:
 board ship from Adramyttium bound for province of Asia (Ac 27:2): bt 203-204
 Sidon (Ac 27:3): bt 204
 Myra in Lycia (Ac 27:5): bt 205
 Cnidus (Ac 27:7): bt 205
 Crete (Ac 27:7-15): bt 205, 207
 head for Phoenix (harbor of Crete) (Ac 27:12): bt 207
 pass Cauda (Ac 27:16): bt 207
 Malta shipwreck (Ac 27:27-44; 28:1-11): bt 208-210
 Syracuse (Ac 28:12): bt 211
 Puteoli (Ac 28:13, 14): bt 211-212
 Appian Way (Ac 28:15): bt 212-213
 Marketplace of Appius (Ac 28:15): bt 212-213
 ship figurehead "Sons of Zeus": bt 211
 storm: bt 207-209

PAULUS, SERGIUS

(SEE SERGIUS PAULUS)

PEACE

finding personal peace:
 during crises: w22.12 16-21
 Jehovah, 'God of peace' (1Co 14:33):
 why 'God of peace' fights: cl 61-66

Christians

being peaceable: w22.03 10-11; cl 222-223
 congregational: bt 114-115
 from Jehovah:
 "peace of God" (Php 4:7): w22.01 19; w22.12 16, 21; ijwbv article 13
 from Jesus:
 "I give you my peace" (Joh 14:27): ijwbv article 29
 with fellow Christians:
 being peaceable: w22.03 10-11; w22.08 22-23
 being peacemakers: w22.11 13
 "first make your peace with your brother" (Mt 5:23, 24): cl 222-223

Mankind

failure of human efforts: ijwbq article 24
 Jehovah to bring:
 God's Kingdom: ijwbq article 25

PENTECOST

discussion: bt 21

33 C.E.

baptism of Jews: bt 26-27
 discussion: bt 21-27
 generosity to Jews who became disciples at:
 believers "having all things in common" (Ac 2:44): bt 27

Jews from distant places:

Egypt (Ac 2:10): bt 25
 maps: bt 22
 Mesopotamia (Ac 2:9): bt 25
 Pontus (Ac 2:9): bt 26
 Peter's discourse: bt 25-26
 Peter uses first key of Kingdom: bt 21-22, 56

PEOPLE OF THE LAND

(SEE AM HAARETS)

PEOPLES**List by Name**

(Where no references appear, see main heading)

Kekchi (Guatemala): ijwex article 15

PERFECTION

(SEE ALSO IMPERFECTION)

earthly heirs of new system:

'brought to righteousness' (Da 12:3): w22.09 22

perfectionism: ijwyp article 68

PERGAMUM

message to congregation (Re 2:12-17): w22.05 4-5

"where the throne of Satan is" (Re 2:13): ijwbq article 49

PERSECUTION

(SEE ALSO BANS; CONCENTRATION CAMPS; MARTYRS; MOBS; LANDS BY NAME)

Bible examples:

early Christians: bt 44, 90, 92
 Paul and Silas in Philippi: bt 129-131

Paul in Corinth: bt 152-153, 167
 Paul in Ephesus: bt 157, 163-164
 Paul in Iconium: bt 95-96
 Paul in Jerusalem: bt 185-191
 Paul in Thessalonica: bt 135-137

by dragon (Re 12):

"disgorged water like a river" (Re 12:15): w22.05 6-7
 'earth swallows up' (Re 12:16): w22.05 6-7; bt 164

Christian attitude toward: w22.12 20; bt 60-61

joy despite persecution: bt 40-41; mwb22.11 13

when responsible brothers are mistreated: w22.11 16-17

deliverance from: bt 80

effect on witness work: bt 53, 55, 220-221

after Stephen's death: bt 52-53

enduring: w22.05 5-6; bt 60-61

helping fellow Christians: w22.12 26-27

experiences:

fear of persecution overcome: w22.06 14, 17-18

imprisonment under inhuman conditions: lfs article 6

neutrality: w22.10 9-11

foretold:

messages to Smyrna and Philadelphia (Re 2:10; 3:10): w22.05 5-6

Holocaust (Nazi era): ijwfq article 57
 of early Christians:
 by Herod Agrippa I: bt 77-78
 by Saul (Paul): bt 200
 letter from Pliny the Younger on:
 bt 26
 of Jehovah's Witnesses:
 by religious opposers: bt 38
 reaction to persecution: bt 40-41;
 mwb22.11 13
 relief foretold: w22.05 6-7
 ridicule: w22.11 17-19
 symbolized by—
 river disgorged by dragon (Re 12:
 15): w22.05 6-7
 video *No Reason to Fear Persecu-*
tion: mwb22.03 5
 what to do in face of: w22.12 20-21
 local threat to life: bt 168
 when to flee: bt 95-96, 136-137

PERSEPOLIS

(SEE ALSO PERSIA)
 archaeological finds:
 clay tablets: w22.11 31

PERSEVERANCE

(SEE ALSO ENDURANCE; PERSISTENCE)
 field ministry: bt 130-131, 170
 despite persecution: bt 220-221,
 223
 in prayer: ijwbv article 30

PERSIA

(SEE ALSO IRAN; PERSEPOLIS)
 archaeological finds:
 inscriptions referring to Mordecai:
 w22.11 31
 Persepolis tablets: w22.11 31

PERSISTENCE

(SEE ALSO PERSEVERANCE)
 in field ministry: bt 130-131, 170

PERSONAL DIFFERENCES

(SEE PERSONALITY; SETTling PERSONAL
 DIFFERENCES)

PERSONAL INTEREST

experiences:
 blind women: ijwex article 16

PERSONALITY

(SEE ALSO NEW PERSONALITY; OLD PER-
 SONALITY)
 Jehovah God: cl 13-15
 evident in Law covenant: cl 133-
 137

PERSONAL STUDY

(SEE STUDY)

PESTILENCE

(SEE ALSO EPIDEMICS; ILLNESS; PANDEM-
 ICS)
 coping with: w22.12 16-18
 helping others: w22.12 22-24
 sign of last days: w22.12 17

PETER (Apostle)

(ALSO CALLED CEPHAS; SIMON; SYMEON)
 abandons, then denies Jesus:
 forgiven: cl 297-298

angel releases from prison: bt 12, 77-
 80
 disciples think Peter is "his angel"
 (Ac 12:15): bt 81
 goes to home of Mary, mother of
 Mark: bt 80, 118
 association with—
 Mark: bt 118
 Cornelius' conversion: bt 69-72
 Jerusalem Christians acquiesce (Ac
 11): bt 72-73
 vision prepares Peter: bt 69
 discussion: bt 30
 fisherman: bt 30
 Jesus' admonition "feed my sheep"
 (Joh 21): cl 298
 Jesus' question, "Do you love me more
 than these?" (Joh 21:15): bt 30
 "keys of the Kingdom" (Mt 16:19): bt
 56; ijwbq article 124
 first key: bt 21-22, 56
 second key: bt 56
 third key: bt 56, 72
 leads in replacement of Judas Iscari-
 ot as apostle: bt 18-19
 ministry in Babylon: bt 30
 miracles:
 heals lame man at temple: bt 28-29
 names: bt 30
 Paul corrects: bt 12
 Pentecost 33 C.E.: bt 25-26
 personality: bt 30
 qualities:
 courage: bt 29
 modesty: bt 29
 stay at Joppa: bt 69

PETER (First Book)
 time and place written: bt 12
 to whom written: bt 26

PETER (Second Book)
 time and place written: bt 12

PHARISEES
 (SEE ALSO ISRAEL [ANCIENT PEOPLE];
 JEWS [ANCIENT])
 attitude toward—
 common people: cl 154-155
 Gamaliel: bt 41
 Paul states: "I am a Pharisee" (Ac
 23:6): bt 187-188
 Sadducees contrasted with: bt 188
 traditions:
 burdensome: cl 152-153
 Gentiles: cl 152, 155

PHILADELPHIA (Asia Minor)
 message to congregation (Re 3:7-13):
 w22.05 5-6

PHILEMON (Book)
 Onesimus and Tychicus deliver: bt
 212
 time and place written: bt 12, 212

PHILIP (Evangelizer)
 daughters: bt 176-177
 discussion: bt 52-53, 55-59
 Paul and Luke stay with: bt 12, 176-
 178
 preaches in Samaria: bt 52-53, 55
 preaches to Ethiopian eunuch: bt 57-
 58

PHILIPPI
 congregation: bt 12
 Lydia: bt 132
 Jewish life:
 no synagogue possibly: bt 127
 location: bt 133
 Paul's ministry: bt 12, 127, 129-131
 beating and imprisonment: bt 129-
 131
 girl with demon of divination (Ac
 16:16-18): bt 129
 insistence on release by magis-
 trates: bt 131
 jailer accepts truth: bt 130-131
 river Gangites: bt 125

PHILIPPINES (Book)
 Epaphroditus delivers: bt 212
 time and place written: bt 12, 212

PHILIPPINES
Jehovah's Witnesses
 service experiences:
 abusive father reconciled with son:
 ijwcl article 4

PHILOSOPHY
 (SEE ALSO WISDOM)
 Greece (ancient):
 Epicureans: bt 141, 144
 Stoics: bt 141, 144

PHONES
 (SEE TELEPHONES)

PHOTOGRAPHY
 online photo sharing: ijwyp article
 67

PIERCE, GUY H.
 office and branch office dedications:
 Malawi (2001): w22.07 29-30

PIGEON
 sacrifices: w22.02 31

PILATE, PONTIUS
 Jesus' trial:
 gives in to Jews: bt 136

PILLARS
 Jachin and Boaz (Solomon's temple):
 mwb22.07 12

PIONEERS
 (ALSO CALLED REGULAR PIONEERS)
 (FORMERLY CALLED COLPORTEURS)
 (SEE ALSO AUXILIARY PIONEERS; FULL-
 TIME MINISTRY; SPECIAL PIONEERS;
 LANDS BY NAME)
 encouragement to become:
 setting goal to become: mwb22.07 3
 experiences:
 lessons learned: w22.11 26-27
 rain forest: w22.11 26-27
 meaning of term: syr22 2
 number in all ranks: syr22 2

PITY
 (SEE ALSO COMPASSION; MERCY)
 Hebrew word: cl 250-251

PLANETS**PLANETS**

(SEE ALSO SOLAR SYSTEM)

List by Name**(Where no references appear, see main heading)**

Jupiter:

PLANTS

(SEE ALSO AGRICULTURE; TREES)

creation: ijwbq article 82

PLAY

(SEE ALSO CHILDREN; ENTERTAINMENT; RECREATION; SPORTS)

value of:

for children: ijwhf article 19

PLEASURE

(SEE ALSO ENTERTAINMENT; RECREATION)

sexual pleasure: ijwbq article 58

PLEDGE OF ALLEGIANCE

(SEE ALSO FLAG SALUTE)

Witness view: ijwfq article 64

PLINY THE YOUNGER

letter to Trajan on Christians: bt 26

PLUMB LINE (Plummet)in Zerubbabel's hand (Zec 4:10):
w22.03 16-17; w22.12 15**POLAND****Jehovah's Witnesses**

persons:

Dornik, Henryk: bt 40-41

POLICE

(SEE ALSO LANDS BY NAME)

experiences:

escort aids in covering territory:
ijwex article 4**POLITICS**

(SEE ALSO GOVERNMENTS; NEUTRALITY; RULERS)

religion in politics:

Bible view: mrt article 38

Witness attitude: ijwfq article 37

POLYGAMY

Bible view: ijwbq article 18

Law covenant: cl 135-136

PONTIUS PILATE

(SEE PILATE, PONTIUS)

PONTUS

early Christians: bt 26

POOR

(SEE POVERTY)

POPULARITY

online popularity: ijwyp article 108

PORNOGRAPHY

addiction: ijwyp article 3

avoiding: ijwyp article 30

Bible view: ijwbq article 59

breaking free from: ijwyp article 30

meaning of term: ijwbq article 59

PORTUGUESE EAST AFRICA

(SEE MOZAMBIQUE)

POSSESSIONS

proper view of: w22.01 4-5

POTTER

Jehovah: cl 261

POVERTY

comfort for victims of economic ruin:

mrt article 36

coping with poverty:

value of spiritual routine: w22.11
15-16

experiences:

feelings of inferiority overcome:

ijwcl article 7

List by Place

Israel (ancient):

provisions for poor: cl 255-256

POWER

(SEE ALSO AUTHORITY; ENERGY; POLITICS; STRENGTH)

Jehovah: cl 19, 36-106

empowers servants: w22.11 4-6;

cl 46; ijwbv articles 21, 24;

mwb22.03 4

holy spirit not Jehovah's power: cl
40-41

manifest in creation: cl 47-56

manifest in restorative action: cl

77-86

manifest in warfare: cl 57, 59-66

manifest through Christ: cl 87-90,

92-96

purposeful use: cl 42-43

Authority or Influence

Jehovah: cl 41-42

Jesus Christ: cl 88-89

"power corrupts": cl 44

right use of: cl 97-106

sin: cl 261

PRAISE

for Jehovah:

form of worship: w22.03 21

in prayer: w22.07 22

PRAYER

(SEE ALSO MODEL PRAYER; SUPPLICATION)

answered: ijwbq article 26

being aware of: w22.07 22-23;

mwb22.07 15

what Jehovah looks for: ijwbq article 34

why some not: ijwbq article 30

answered (Bible examples):

Cornelius: bt 69-70

Hezekiah: mwb22.11 14

answered (modern examples):

prayer for help raising children: bt
70

prayer for help to understand Bible:

bt 59

attitude in prayer: w22.07 20-21

benefits:

peace increased: w22.01 19

when coping with anxiety: w22.04
2-3

Bible examples: ijwbq article 191

Habakkuk: w22.11 15

Hannah: mwb22.01 10

Hezekiah: mwb22.11 14

Solomon, at temple dedication:

mwb22.07 14

discussion: w22.07 20-25; cl 313-314

examples:

video *I Am Devoted to Prayer*:

mwb22.11 15

experiences:

prays to get rich: ijwcl article 12

form of worship: w22.03 21

inappropriate manner or matters:

ijwbq article 30

being overly familiar: w22.07 20

praying to "saints": ijwbq article
29

Jehovah's appreciation for sincere

prayers: mwb22.11 15

Jehovah's willingness to answer

prayers: w22.01 18; cl 207

Jehovah's willingness to hear

prayers: w22.11 9-10; cl 313-314

not delegated: cl 247-248

Jesus Christ:

'supplications with outcries and

'tears' (Heb 5:7): w22.01 18-19

length: w22.07 25

persevering in prayer: ijwbv article

30

persistence in prayer:

"do not give [Jehovah] any rest" (Isa

62:7): w22.11 9-10

practices of various religions:

to "saints": ijwbq article 29

qualifications:

heart attitude: w22.01 18

through Jesus: ijwbq article 28

representing others: w22.07 24-25

right manner: ijwbq articles 34, 191

from the heart: mwb22.01 10

right matters: w22.07 21-24; ijwbq

article 27

courage: bt 32, 34-35

fellow Christians: w22.07 23-24

fellow Christians who are suffer-

ing: bt 79

model prayer: w22.07 21; ijwbq

article 191

praise: w22.07 22

thanksgiving: w22.07 22-23

symbolized by—

holy incense: w22.03 21

time for prayer: w22.01 29

where to pray: w22.01 28-29

whether God listens: w22.11 9-10;

ijwbq article 26

why pray: ijwyp article 69

youths: ijwyp article 69

PREACHING(SEE ALSO FIELD MINISTRY; HOUSE-TO-
HOUSE PREACHING; WITNESSING)

angelic direction: bt 38-39, 57-59

Christian obligation: cl 161

Jesus' directives: bt 7-8

courage in: bt 32

God's word: bt 134-135

"good news of the Kingdom" (Mt 24:

14; Mr 13:10): w22.05 7; w22.07 8

first-century fulfillment: bt 217

holy spirit empowers: w22.11 5-6

impartiality: bt 72

Jehovah's support: w22.11 2-7
 motive: cl 225, 316
 purpose:
 proclaiming Jehovah's judgments: w22.05 7
 why persist: bt 130-131, 170

Bible Examples

first-century Christians: bt 217
 Jesus Christ:
 directs work: w22.07 8-13; bt 63, 125-127
 Paul: bt 63-64, 95

PRE-CHRISTIAN WITNESSES

resurrection:
 Abraham's faith in: cl 84

PREDESTINATION

(SEE ALSO FOREKNOWLEDGE; FREE WILL)
 conflict with free will: cl 178
 conflict with God's love: cl 178
 scriptures misapplied to support:
 Ecclesiastes 3:2: ijwbq article 80

PREDICTIONS

(SEE ALSO DIVINATION; FOREKNOWLEDGE; PROPHECY)
 Bible:
 predictions regarding Timothy (1Ti 1:18; 4:14): bt 121

PREJUDICE

(SEE ALSO RACIAL PREJUDICE; SEGREGATION)
 Bible view: bt 73-74
 experiences:
 absence among Witnesses: ijwcl article 23
 overcome racial prejudice: ijwcl article 23
 victims accept truth: wp22.1 11

PREPARATION

(SEE ALSO BIBLE STUDIES; FIELD MINISTRY; MEETINGS [CONGREGATION]; RETURN VISITS; STUDY; MEETINGS BY NAME)
 for civil unrest: mwb22.05 7
 for critical times ahead: w22.01 6-7
 for disasters: w22.12 18-19

PRESENCE

(SEE CHRIST'S RETURN AND PRESENCE)

PRESSURES

(SEE ANXIETY; STRESS)

PRESUMPTUOUSNESS

Bible examples:
 Absalom: mwb22.05 14
 King Saul: mwb22.03 2
 meaning of term: mwb22.03 2

PRIDE

(SEE ALSO HAUGHTINESS; PREJUDICE)
 avoiding: w22.01 10
 Bible examples:
 Absalom: mwb22.05 14-15
 love "does not get puffed up" (1Co 13:4): cl 306; mwb22.05 15

PRIESTS

(SEE ALSO CLERGY; HIGH PRIEST)
 Catholic:
 confession to: ijwbq article 99

Israelite:
 before Law covenant: w22.11 23
 chief priests: bt 34
 "kingdom of priests" (Ex 19:5, 6): cl 193, 196-197

PRINCES

identified (Isa 32:1, 2):
 "for justice": cl 164-167

PRINCIPLES

(SEE BIBLE PRINCIPLES; STANDARDS [PRINCIPLES])

PRINTING

(SEE ALSO LANDS BY NAME)

Jehovah's Witnesses

book *Enjoy Life Forever!*: hdu article 21

PRIORITIES

in life: w22.01 27
 true worship: w22.10 9

PRISONS

(SEE ALSO CONCENTRATION CAMPS; LANDS BY NAME)
 attitude of Witness if imprisoned: bt 216-217
 experiences:

 inmate studies, then trusted by authorities: bt 212
 Tajikistan: w22.10 9-11
 Witness inmates preach and teach: bt 216-217
 Witness youth maintains happiness: w22.10 9-11
 life stories:
 Jehovah Rescued Me in My Darkest Hour: lfs article 6
 Paul and Silas in Philippi: bt 129-131
 insistence on release by magistrates: bt 131
 jailer accepts truth: bt 130-131
 Paul in Caesarea: bt 12, 191-202
 Paul in Rome: bt 12, 212-217
 Peter released by angel: bt 12, 77-80
 preaching in: bt 130
 writing to imprisoned Witnesses: w22.12 27

PRIVACY

(SEE ALSO CONFIDENTIALITY)
 respecting others': w22.09 10-12
 youths:
 obtaining privacy: ijwyp article 61

PRIVILEGES OF SERVICE

(SEE ALSO APPOINTMENTS [RESPONSIBILITIES]; ASSIGNMENTS)
 adjusting to changes: w22.11 23-24
 attitude if lost: w22.09 6-7; w22.11 22-23
 avoiding jealousy: bt 88-89
 balance: w22.03 27-28

PROBLEMS

(SEE ALSO SETTTLING PERSONAL DIFFERENCES; STRESS; TRIALS; WORLD)
 Christians not immune: cl 72-73
 coping with problems:
 help from Jehovah: w22.11 8-13; mwb22.03 4
 world problems: g22.1 3-15

PROSELYTES (to Judaism)

PROCRASTINATION

encouragement to avoid: mwb22.11 16
 how to avoid: ijwyp article 11

PRODIGAL SON (Illustration)

application to—
 youths who leave the truth: w22.05 30-31

PROFANITY

Christian view: ijwyp article 42

PROGRESS

progressive enlightenment: bt 71
 spiritual progress:
 after baptism: w22.08 2-7; ijwyp articles 112-113

PROMISES

(SEE ALSO COVENANTS; SWEARING [OATHS]; VOWS)
 Jehovah's promises:
 faith in: mwb22.11 4
 reliability of: w22.06 20-21; cl 283-284; mwb22.11 4

PROPHECY

(SEE ALSO FOREKNOWLEDGE; FUTURE; LAST DAYS; PREDICTIONS; PROPHETESS; PROPHETIC PATTERNS; PROPHETS; RESTORATION; VISIONS; BIBLE BOOKS BY NAME)
 meaning of term: ijwbq article 108

Bible Prophecy

discussion: ijwbq article 108
 examples of fulfillment:
 Agabus' prophecy of famine (Ac 11: 28): bt 12
 Christianity to be fiercely opposed: w22.07 9
 image of wild beast (scarlet-colored wild beast): w22.05 10
 last days: ijwbq article 185
 Nebuchadnezzar's dream image (Da 2): w22.07 4-5
 "seven times" (Da 4): w22.07 3
 first prophecy (Ge 3:15): w22.07 14-19
 forms of prophecy: ijwbq article 108
 multiple fulfillment:
 Psalm 37: w22.12 10, 15
 not all are predictions: ijwbq article 108

PROPHETESS

Miriam: ijwia article 7

PROPHETIC PATTERNS

(ALSO CALLED SHADOWS; TYPES)
 (SEE ALSO PROPHECY)
 Solomon (Ps 37; 72:superscription, 7, 8; Zec 9:9, 10; Mt 21:4, 5):
 reign: w22.12 10-11

PROPHETS

(SEE ALSO PROPHECY; PROPHETESS)
 unnamed (1Ki 13): mwb22.09 6

List by Name

Daniel: ijwbq article 193
 Elijah: ijwia article 1
 Samuel: mwb22.01 12

PROSELYTES (to Judaism)

discussion: bt 27

PROSTITUTION**PROSTITUTION**

Babylon the Great: w22.05 11, 14
 Solomon judges between two prostitutes: cl 219-220

PROTECTION

(SEE ALSO DELIVERANCE; SAFETY; SECURITY)

against bullies: ijwyp article 12
 against sexual assault: ijwyp article 38

against sexual harassment: ijwbq article 62; ijwyp article 9

by Jehovah: cl 67-76; ijwbv article 11
 during attack by Gog: w22.01 6
 during great tribulation: cl 73-74
 spiritual protection: cl 74-76
 when and when not to expect: cl 72-73, 76

children:

against sexual abuse: ijwbq article 65

God's Word a protection: cl 74
 righteousness a protection: w22.08 29-30

PROVERBS (Book)

counsel regarding—
 wisdom: w22.10 19-23

PROVIDENCE

(SEE DIVINE PROVIDENCE)

PSALMS (Book)

discussion:

Psalm 23: w22.01 3-4
 Psalm 34: w22.01 2-7
 Psalm 46: ijwbv article 26
 Psalm 77: w22.01 31
 Psalm 136: cl 283
 Hallel (Hallelujah) Psalms: bt 21

PUBERTY

(SEE ALSO YOUTHS)

coping with sexual thoughts: w22.08 5

discussion: ijwyp article 51

PUBLICATIONS

(SEE WATCH TOWER PUBLICATIONS)

PUBLIC TALKS

(FORMERLY CALLED PUBLIC MEETING)

history:

“Millions” lectures: w22.10 2-3, 5

PUBLIC WITNESSING

(SEE ALSO STREET WITNESSING)

Using Displays With Literature

experiences:

biscuits for man's dogs: w22.04 15
 mild reply to irate priests: ijwex article 6
 outside cemetery: ijwex article 10

PUBLISHERS

(SEE CONGREGATION PUBLISHERS; NEWLY BAPTIZED)

PUBLISHING

(SEE FIELD MINISTRY; PRINTING)

PUNISHMENT

(SEE ALSO DISCIPLINE)

Jehovah punishes: cl 114-117, 286-287

Law covenant:

eye for eye (law of talion): cl 131, 133; ijwbq article 149

Roman Empire:

execution on a stake: w22.06 29

PURGATORY

discussion: ijwbq article 128

PURIM

Jewish festival: ijwfq article 59

PURPLE

dye:

ancient sources: bt 132
 “Lydia, a seller of” (Ac 16:14): bt 132
 triangles identifying Witnesses in Nazi camps: ijwex article 13

PURPOSE

(SEE ALSO GOALS)

experiences:

deaf person finds purpose in life:

ijwcl article 25

Jehovah's purpose:

complete by end of rest day: cl 169-170

for mankind: w22.12 3-6

PUTEOLI

Paul: bt 211-212

QUALITIES

Christian qualities:

cultivating: w22.04 23-24

QUARRELS

(SEE ARGUMENTS [QUARRELS]; DISPUTES)

QUEEN OF SHEBA

visit to Solomon: w22.12 11;
 mwb22.09 2

QUEENS**List by Name**

(Where no references appear,
 see main heading)

Athaliah (Judah):

QUESTIONS

(SEE ALSO DOUBT)

about Jehovah's Witnesses:

do you shun former Witnesses?:

ijwfq article 9

what is a Bible study?: ijwfq article 15

answering:

when not to answer: mwb22.05 2

use in teaching:

Jesus Christ: cl 214-215

QUESTIONS FROM READERS

David:

Mephibosheth shown compassion but executed? (2Sa 21:7-9): w22.03 13

to praise God's name “forever”? (Ps 61:8): w22.12 14

divorce:

effect of remarriage after unscriptural divorce: w22.04 30-31

family life:

“Do not think I came to bring peace” (Mt 10:34-38): w22.07 31

marriage:

effect of remarriage after unscriptural divorce: w22.04 30-31

Mephibosheth shown compassion but executed? (2Sa 21:7-9): w22.03 13

oaths: w22.04 28-29

Paul:

“one born prematurely” (1Co 15:8): w22.09 27

resurrection:

who will be resurrected on earth, and with what outcome?: w22.09 26

List by Scripture

2 Samuel 21:7-9, Mephibosheth shown compassion but executed?: w22.03 13

Psalms 61:8, David to praise God's name “forever”? w22.12 14

Matthew 10:34-38, “Do not think I came to bring peace”: w22.07 31

Matthew 19:9, effect of unscriptural divorce and remarriage: w22.04 30-31

1 Corinthians 15:8, in what sense was Paul “born prematurely”? w22.09 27

RABBIS

ancient:

rules on treatment of lepers: cl 293

RABSHAKEH

efforts to weaken Israelites:

mwb22.11 12

RACES (Mankind)

(SEE ALSO RACIAL PREJUDICE)

marrying someone of another: ijwbq article 43

RACIAL PREJUDICE

(SEE ALSO RACES [MANKIND]; SEGREGATION)

attitude of Witnesses:

United States: mwb22.03 13

Bible view: bt 73-74

Paul's comment to Athenians (Ac 17:26): bt 144-145

children: ijwhf article 27

experiences:

Bible truth overcomes: ijwcl article 23

victims accept truth: wp22.1 11
 video *Rafika Morris: I Wanted to Fight Injustice*: ijwcl article 20

RADIO

(SEE ALSO NEWS)

Watch Tower Society

United States: w22.10 2-3

Rutherford's first radio discourse: w22.10 2-3

RAGE

(SEE ANGER)

RAIN FORESTS

(SEE FORESTS)

RANSOM

Greek words: ijwbq article 104

Hebrew words: cl 141; ijwbq article 104

meaning of term: cl 139, 141-142;
ijwbq article 104

Jesus Christ

benefits: cl 146-147
discussion: cl 138-139, 141-147; ijwbq
article 104

expression of Jehovah's compassion:
cl 257

expression of Jehovah's justice: cl
112, 138-139, 141-144

expression of Jehovah's love: cl 247;
ijwbv article 18

expression of Jesus' love: cl 231

illustrations to help explain: cl 143

Jehovah's role: cl 142-146

Jesus' blood: cl 145-146

Jesus' role:

“corresponding ransom” (1Ti 2:6):

cl 142-143, 145

“last Adam” (1Co 15:45): cl 145

“one act of justification” (Ro 5:18):

cl 145

to whom paid: cl 144

who are not ransomed:

Adam and Eve: cl 143

who provides: cl 143-144

why necessary: cl 138-139, 141-142,
144-145; ijwbq article 104

Jehovah's justice requires: cl 112,
138, 142-143

RAPE

avoiding rape: ijwyp article 38

Bible examples:

Amnon: mwb22.05 12

READINESS

(SEE ALSO WAKEFULNESS; WILLINGNESS)

“ready to obey” (Jas 3:17): cl 224

READING

(SEE ALSO LITERACY; STUDY)

advantages of paper over computer
screen: ijwhf article 24

Bible: w22.10 7-8

encouragement to read: cl 312

how to read: w22.10 8

Memorial time: mwb22.03 10-11

when accounts seem hard to ac-
cept: w22.02 2-4

youths: ijwyp article 78

children:

parental teaching: ijwhf articles

23-24

comprehension: ijwhf article 24

Witness programs: foa article 2

REAPING

‘reaping what one sows’ (Ga 6:7): cl

267

REASONABLENESS

(SEE ALSO MODESTY; YIELDING)

Greek word: cl 206

Jehovah: cl 203-208

meaning of term: cl 204, 223-224

“to all men” (Php 4:5): cl 224

REASONING

(SEE ALSO THINKING)

from the Scriptures: bt 134-135

REBELLION

(SEE ALSO ANTICHRIST; APOSTASY)

against Moses and Aaron:

Korah, Dathan, and Abiram: w22.11

23

RECEPTIONS

(SEE WEDDINGS)

RECREATION

(SEE ALSO ASSOCIATION; ELECTRONIC

GAMES; ENTERTAINMENT; PLAY; SPORTS)

children:

value of play: ijwhf article 19

youths:

parental permission: ijwyp article 6

RED

(SEE ALSO SCARLET)

Bible usage:

scarlet: cl 263-264

REDEMPTION

(SEE RANSOM)

RED SEA

(ALSO CALLED EGYPTIAN SEA)

(SEE ALSO EXODUS [FROM EGYPT])

Israel crosses:

Jehovah acts as Warrior: cl 57, 59

REFRESHMENT

coming to Christ for: ijwbv article 28

REFUGE

Jehovah a refuge: cl 67-76

REFUGEES

(SEE ALSO ALIENS [POLITICAL]; IMMIGRA-
TION)

Bible hope: mrt article 47

discussion: mrt article 47

List by Place

Mozambique:

Malawi Witnesses: w22.07 28

Ukraine:

Witnesses from Ukraine: mrt arti-
cle 47

REFUTATION

(SEE ALSO OBJECTIONS)

Stephen's speech before Sanhedrin:

bt 47-50

REGIONAL CONVENTIONS

(SEE CONVENTIONS)

REGRET

(SEE ALSO REPENTANCE)

Jehovah:

things not regretted: ijwbq article

86

REHOBOAM

rejects counsel: w22.02 9

REINCARNATION

(SEE ALSO IMMORTALITY OF THE SOUL;
KARMA)

Bible view: ijwbq article 113

scriptures misinterpreted:

Matthew 11:13, 14: ijwbq article

113

REJOICING

(SEE ALSO JOY)

despite persecution: mwb22.11 13

in Christian hope: w22.10 28

“rejoice in the hope” (Ro 12:12):

ijwbv article 30

RELATIONSHIPS

with fellow Christians:

between remnant and “other

sheep”: w22.01 22

building one another up: w22.08

20-25

comforting one another: w22.01 16

forgiveness: cl 188

friendship: mwb22.03 8

helping one another during eco-
nomic crises: ijwex article 24

Jesus' promise (Mt 19:29; Mr 10:29;

30; Lu 18:29, 30): w22.09 2-3

not judging: cl 161-164

not stumbling fellow Christians:

w22.08 22

peaceableness: w22.03 10-11; w22.08

22-23; cl 222-223

praying for one another: w22.07

23-24

restoring peace after offense: cl

222-223

trust: w22.09 2-7

willingness to die for one another:

ijwbv article 32

with friends: mwb22.03 8

choosing friends: w22.08 5-6

maintaining friendships: g22.1 12

when friend leaves Jehovah: w22.08

10-11

wondering why no friends: ijwyp

article 27

with Jehovah: cl 7-319

Bible students: mwb22.03 15

children: w22.03 22; w22.05 26-31

drawing close: w22.11 14; bt 145-

146; cl 16-25, 310-319

friendship: cl 16-17

Jesus Christ: cl 232-234

love for Jehovah: w22.01 31; w22.05

26-31; w22.08 3-4

prayer a foundation for: cl 313-314

spending time with Jehovah:

w22.01 27-31

value of each worshipper: cl 241-

242

video *Help Your Bible Students to*

Develop a Personal Relationship

With Jehovah: mwb22.03 15

with Jesus:

friendship: w22.01 18-19

supporting Jesus' oversight: w22.07

8-13

with people: g22.1 10-12

benefits of apologizing: ijwyp arti-
cle 97

helping others: ijwyp article 25

overcoming loneliness: ijwyp arti-
cles 4, 27

overcoming shyness: ijwyp article

105

Family Relationships

between mates: g22.1 12

effect of technology: ijwhf article

10

not adversely judging one another:

cl 163-164

RELATIONSHIPS

parents with offspring: ijwhf article 9
 communication: w22.05 28-29; g22.1 12
 social media usage: ijwhf articles 25-26
 when youth breaks parental trust: ijwhf article 11
 with siblings: ijwyp article 57
 youths with parents:
 communication: mwb22.01 11
 getting along: ijwyp article 43
 ill parents: ijwyp article 58
 parental rules: ijwyp articles 54, 85, 100
 when parents separate or divorce: ijwyp article 5

With Opposite Sex

dating and courtship: ijwyp article 14
 breaking up: ijwyp articles 20, 22, 66
 flirting: ijwyp article 63
 friendship: ijwyp articles 55-56
 living together unmarried:
 Bible view: ijwbq article 168

RELICS

religious:
 Shroud of Turin (Italy): ijwbq article 148

RELIEF (for People in Need)

(SEE ALSO DISASTERS; DIVINE PROVIDENCE; MATERIAL ASSISTANCE)
 Bible view:
 form of worship: w22.03 24
 first-century Christians:
 after Pentecost 33 C.E.: bt 27, 35
 collection for Christians in Jerusalem and Judea: bt 169, 182
 from Syrian Antioch for Judean Christians (Ac 11): bt 74, 76
 “seven reputable men” (Ac 6:3): bt 41-42

Jehovah's Witnesses

attitude toward relief work: bt 76
 contributions for relief work: hdu article 9
 discussion: ijwfg article 22
 encouragement to participate: w22.08 24
 examples:
 after World War II: foa article 4
 during COVID-19 pandemic (2019-2021): hdu articles 9, 14, 20
 examples by place:
 Democratic Republic of Congo (Zaire) volcano disaster (2002, 2021): hdu article 20
 Nicaragua flood (2017): ijwex article 17
 Switzerland to Germany (1945-1948): foa article 4
 Ukraine invaded (2022): hdu article 23
 Venezuela economic crisis (2021): hdu article 20
 Governing Body provisions:
 Coordinators' Committee: mwb22.01 7

RELIGION

(SEE ALSO BABYLON THE GREAT; BELIEFS; CHRISTENDOM; CHURCHES; CLERGY; CULTS; FREEDOM OF WORSHIP; GODS [GODDESSES]; IDOLATRY; INTERFAITH; SECTS; WORSHIP; LANDS BY NAME)

experiences:
 disillusioned with religion: ijwcl article 17
 family life:
 religiously divided home: bt 95
 not all acceptable to God: ijwbq article 89
 number of religions:
 “Christian” denominations: ijwbq article 91
 organized religion: ijwbq article 90
 political involvement:
 Bible view: mrt article 38
 whether—
 all lead to God: ijwbq article 89

False Religion

Babylon the Great: w22.05 11, 14; ijwbq article 94
 destruction: w22.05 11; w22.07 5-7
 identifying features: ijwbq article 89
 images: mrt article 49

List by Name
(Where no references appear, see main heading)

Buddhism:
 Christianity:
 Eastern Orthodox Church:
 Islam:
 Judaism:
 Roman Catholic Church:
 Russian Orthodox Church:

True Religion

identifying features: ijwbq article 92
 Jehovah's Witnesses represent: ijwfg article 3
 only one: ijwfg article 3
 organized: ijwbq article 90

REMANT

(SEE ALSO ANOINTED CHRISTIANS)

Modern-Day Spiritual

dragon wars with (Re 12:17): w22.05 5-6
 identified: w22.05 16
 meaning of term: w22.01 21
 partake at Memorial: w22.01 21
 relationship with—
 “other sheep”: w22.01 22
 resurrection:
 not “those asleep in the dust of the earth” (Da 12:2): w22.09 21
 unity with “other sheep” prophesied (Eze 37): w22.01 22

REPENTANCE

(SEE ALSO CONVERSION; REGRET)
 basis for forgiveness: w22.06 6
 consequences for wrongdoing not eliminated by: cl 267-269
 meaning of term: w22.06 6

REPORTS

(SEE SERVICE REPORTS)

REPRODUCTION

(SEE BIRTH CONTROL)

REPROOF

(SEE ALSO COUNSEL; DISCIPLINE)
 by elders: cl 165

REPTILES

List by Name
(Where no references appear, see main heading)

dinosaur:

RESCUE

(SEE ALSO DELIVERANCE; SALVATION)
 by angels (Ps 34:7): w22.01 6

RESENTMENT

not harboring: w22.06 10; cl 187-188

RESPONSIBILITY

(SEE ALSO APPOINTMENTS [RESPONSIBILITIES]; ASSIGNMENTS; BURDENS; PRIVILEGES OF SERVICE)
 youths:
 being responsible: ijwyp article 21

REST

(SEE ALSO SLEEP)
 benefits of sufficient rest: g22.1 6
 Jehovah's rest day: cl 56

RESTORATION

(SEE ALSO REMNANT; SPIRITUAL ISRAEL)
 Jehovah's power manifest by: cl 77-86
 Jews from exile: w22.03 14-15; cl 78-79
 restoration prophecies:
 Zechariah: w22.03 15
 Zechariah 4: w22.03 15-19
 apply to new earth also: cl 81
 spiritual Israel:
 Ezekiel 47:1-12: cl 275-276
 to spiritual paradise: w22.11 11-13
 “times of restoration” (Ac 3:21): bt 31; cl 77-78
 true worship: cl 78-81
 after Babylonian exile: w22.03 14-15; cl 78-79
 modern-day: cl 79-81

RESURRECTION

Bible examples:
 Eutychus: bt 12, 165, 168
 Lazarus: ijwbq article 61
 Shunammite's son: mwb22.09 14
 son of widow of Nain: cl 295-296
 son of widow of Zarephath: cl 83-84
 discussion: ijwbq article 77
 earthly resurrection: w22.05 18-19; w22.09 16-22; cl 83-86; ijwbq article 77
 caring for: w22.12 29
 education campaign: w22.09 20-21; w22.12 30
 judgment of resurrected ones: w22.09 18-19, 26
 of judgment (Joh 5:29): w22.09 18-19, 26; w22.12 15
 of life (Joh 5:29): w22.09 18, 26
 orderly: w22.09 20
 “those asleep in the dust of the earth” (Da 12:2): w22.09 21-22

“to everlasting contempt” (Da 12:2): w22.09 22
 “to everlasting life” (Da 12:2): w22.09 21-22
 who will be resurrected: w22.09 16-17, 26
 who will not be resurrected: w22.05 19
 Greek word: ijwbq article 77
 heavenly resurrection: ijwbq article 116
 hope of: w22.12 5
 Abraham’s faith in: cl 84
 comfort from: bt 168
 Jehovah’s feelings about: cl 242
 Jehovah’s loyalty evident: cl 287
 Jesus’ feelings about: w22.01 16
 Jesus resurrected:
 appearance to James (1Co 15:7): w22.01 9-10; bt 112
 appearance to Paul (Saul): w22.09 27
 as a spirit: ijwbq article 93
 body not resurrected: ijwbq article 93
 misconceptions: ijwbq article 77
 ‘of righteous and unrighteous’ (Ac 24: 15): w22.09 16-17, 20, 26
 righteous ones: w22.09 16-17
 unrighteous ones: w22.09 17
 order: w22.09 20
 what is resurrected:
 soul: ijwbq article 77

RETALIATION

(SEE ALSO VENGEANCE)

“eye for eye” (law of talion): cl 131, 133; ijwbq article 149

RETRIBUTION

(SEE PUNISHMENT; RETALIATION; VENGEANCE)

RETURN OF CHRIST

(SEE CHRIST’S RETURN AND PRESENCE)

RETURN VISITS

List by Scripture

Job 26:7: mwb22.09 16
 Isaiah 55:11: mwb22.07 16
 Jeremiah 29:11: mwb22.01 16
 Matthew 20:28: mwb22.03 16
 1 John 5:19: mwb22.05 16
 Revelation 21:3, 4: mwb22.11 16

List by Subject

Bible promises: mwb22.11 16
 Bible trustworthy: mwb22.09 16
 God’s help to cope with problems: mwb22.01 16
 God’s purpose for humans: mwb22.07 16
 hope: mwb22.11 16
 Jesus Christ: mwb22.03 16
 suffering: mwb22.05 16

REVELATION

(SEE ALSO INSPIRATION; REVELATION [BIBLE BOOK]; VISIONS)

of sacred secret (Ro 16:25; Eph 3:1-6):
 by Jehovah: cl 189, 191-197
 progressive:
 regarding offspring (seed) of woman (Ge 3:15): cl 189, 191-196

REVELATION (Bible Book)

(SEE ALSO APOCALYPSE; SYMBOLS BY NAME)

Armageddon (Har-Magedon): ijwbq article 85
 Babylon the Great: w22.05 11, 14
 beasts: w22.05 8-9
 out of earth (two-horned) (Re 13:11-17): w22.05 10
 out of sea (ten horns, seven heads) (Re 13:1-8): w22.05 9-10; ijwbq article 73
 scarlet-colored (image of wild beast) (Re 17): w22.05 10; ijwbq article 100
 climax of: w22.05 17
 discussion: w22.05 2-19; ijwbq article 72
 interpreting Revelation: ijwbq article 72
 Jesus Christ:
 Lamb’s marriage (Re 19:7-9): w22.05 17
 war in heaven (Re 12:7-9): ijwbq article 49
 name of book: ijwbq article 72
 New Jerusalem: w22.05 17-18
 scrolls:
 “scrolls were opened” (Re 20:12): w22.09 19, 26
 seven congregations (Re 1-3):
 messages to: w22.05 3-5
 summary of contents: ijwbq article 72
 time of fulfillment: w22.05 2-3
 “two witnesses” (Re 11:3-12): w22.05 6

REVENGE

(SEE RETALIATION; VENGEANCE)

REVOLUTIONS

experiences:
 revolutionaries accept truth: ijwel article 20

REWARDS

Jehovah gives: bt 81

RHODA

Christian servant girl: bt 80-81

RICHES

(SEE ALSO MONEY; WEALTH)

experiences:
 pursuit abandoned: ijwel articles 12, 14

RICH MAN AND LAZARUS

(SEE ALSO ILLUSTRATIONS)

discussion: ijwbq article 187

RIDICULE

against Jehovah’s servants: w22.11 17-19

ridiculers of Jehovah’s wisdom (Pr 1: 22-25): w22.10 20

RIGHTEOUSNESS

(SEE ALSO GOODNESS; INTEGRITY; JUSTICE; UNRIGHTEOUSNESS)

benefits: w22.08 27-28
 “breastplate of righteousness” (Eph 6: 14): w22.08 29-30
 “bringing the many to righteousness” (Da 12:3): w22.09 20-25

goodness differs: cl 271

Jehovah:

 despite existence of evil: cl 114-117
 sets standard: w22.08 27-28

Jehovah’s servants:

 love for righteousness: w22.08 26-31

“like the waves” (Isa 48:18): w22.08 30

meaning of term: w22.08 27

pursuing righteousness: cl 158-160

‘resurrection of righteous’ (Ac 24:15): w22.09 16-17

RIGHTS

(SEE ALSO COURTS; FREEDOM; FREEDOM OF WORSHIP)

Bible times:

 Roman citizenship: bt 184

religious rights:

 contributions of Jehovah’s Witnesses: bt 200

 European Court of Human Rights

 upholds Greek Witness (1993): bt 200

RIOTS

(SEE ALSO MOBS)

Bible times:

 against Paul in Ephesus (Ac 19): bt 157, 163-164

 against Paul in Jerusalem (56 C.E.) (Ac 21, 22): bt 184-186

RIVALRY

(SEE ALSO JEALOUSY)

humility the antidote: bt 159-160

RIVERS

experiences:

 French Guiana: ijwex article 11

 Nicaragua: ijwex article 17

symbolic:

 from visionary temple (Eze 47): cl 275-276

 “serpent disgorged water like a river” (Re 12:15): w22.05 6-7

List by Name

(Where no references appear, see main heading)

Amazon (South America):

Maroni (French Guiana):

 Witness activity: ijwex article 11

Rio Grande de Matagalpa (Nicaragua): ijwex article 17

ROADS

Macedonia:

 Philippi to Thessalonica: bt 133

Roman Empire:

 Appian Way: bt 212

 travel on: bt 87

ROBOTS

robotic arm mimics octopus tentacle: ijwvd article 3

ROCK MUSIC

(SEE ALSO HEAVY METAL [MUSIC]; MUSIC)

experiences:

 rock musicians accept truth: ijwel article 3

ROD**ROD**

of discipline: cl 100-101

ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH

(SEE ALSO COUNCILS; PRIESTS; SAINTS [MAN-MADE]; LANDS BY NAME)

Beliefs and Religious Practices

All Saints' Day (Nov. 1): ijwfq article 59

All Souls' Day (Day of the Dead) (Nov. 2): ijwfq article 59

Lent: ijwfq article 59

Mary:

Feast of the Assumption of the Virgin Mary: ijwfq article 59

Feast of the Immaculate Conception: ijwfq article 59

Fiesta of Our Lady of Guadalupe: ijwfq article 59

"mother of God": ijwbq article 136

purgatory: ijwbq article 128

relics:

Shroud of Turin: ijwbq article 148

"saints":

All Saints' Day: ijwfq article 59

Fiesta of Our Lady of Guadalupe: ijwfq article 59

seven cardinal (deadly) sins: ijwbq article 114

ROMANCE

(SEE COURTSHIP; LOVE; MARRIAGE)

ROMAN EMPIRE

(SEE ALSO CAESAR; ROME [ANCIENT CITY]; RULERS BY NAME)

army:

Judea: bt 70

capitals:

Rome: bt 24

citizenship: bt 184

purchase of: bt 184

criminal justice:

execution on a stake: w22.06 29

government:

Judea: bt 184

law:

citizens' rights: bt 184

maps of empire:

Jews who came to Pentecost 33

C.E.: bt 22

roads:

Appian Way: bt 212

travel on: bt 87

slaves:

bt 24

travel:

by road: bt 87

by sea: bt 86, 204, 208

ROMANIA**Jehovah's Witnesses**

court cases:

1933-1939: bt 186

service experiences:

prisoner: bt 212

ROMANS (Book)

time and place written: bt 12, 167

ROME (Ancient City)

(SEE ALSO ROMAN EMPIRE)

Appian Way: bt 212

discussion: bt 24

Jews expelled (Ac 18:2): bt 12, 137

Paul:

first imprisonment: bt 12, 212-217

letters written: bt 212

Onesiphorus loyal: w22.11 17

second imprisonment and death:

bt 12, 214

voyage to Rome: bt 203-205, 207-

213

ROUTINE

spiritual routine:

despite hardships: w22.11 15-16

RULERS

(SEE ALSO CAESAR; GOVERNMENTS; GOVERNORS; KINGS; PRINCES; SUPERIOR AUTHORITIES)

Kingdom: w22.12 11

RULERSHIP

(SEE ALSO GOVERNMENTS; LEADERS)

political:

limitations: mrt article 64

RULES

(SEE ALSO GOLDEN RULE; LAW)

family rules: ijwyp articles 54, 100

talking to one's parents about:

ijwyp article 85

RUSSIA

(SEE ALSO RUSSIAN ORTHODOX CHURCH; SIBERIA; SOVIET UNION [AND DAUGHTER COUNTRIES])

religion:

support of Russia's invasion of

Ukraine (2022): mrt article 59

war:

invades Ukraine (2022): mrt articles 45, 59

Jehovah's Witnesses

service experiences:

alcoholics: ijwcl article 15

RUSSIAN ORTHODOX CHURCH

(SEE ALSO EASTERN ORTHODOX CHURCH)

attitude toward war: mrt article 59

RUTH (Book)

video *Introduction to Ruth*:

mwb22.01 6

RUTH (Moabites)

example for Christians: mwb22.01 8

loyal love (loving-kindness):

mwb22.01 6

RUTHERFORD, JOSEPH F.

convention, Cedar Point, Ohio (1922):

'advertise King and kingdom':

w22.10 3-5

discourses:

first radio broadcasts (1922): w22.10 2-3

Judge:

w22.10 5

personal glimpses by—

Klein, Karl F.: w22.02 11-12

RWANDA**Jehovah's Witnesses**

service experiences:

cruel husband: ijwcl article 11

SABBATH DAY

(SEE ALSO REST)

Christians: ijwbq article 88

Sunday not a Christian Sabbath:

ijwbq article 88

discussion: ijwbq article 88

Jesus Christ:

explanation of Sabbath's purpose:

cl 153

Jewish traditions:

cl 152-153

misconceptions:

ijwbq article 88

punishment for violators:

case of man who gathered wood:

w22.02 3

temporary requirement: ijwbq article

88

SACRED SECRET

discussion: cl 189, 191-198

"of this godly devotion" (1Ti 3:16): cl

196

revelation of:

by Jehovah: cl 189, 191-197

wisdom of:

God's wisdom: cl 189, 191-198

SACRED SERVICE

(SEE ALSO FULL-TIME MINISTRY; PRIVILEGES OF SERVICE)

whole-souled: cl 104-106

SACRIFICES

(SEE ALSO ALTARS; RANSOM; SELF-SACRIFICE)

David: mwb22.07 7

Law Covenant

animals:

profit from sale of: cl 149

birds:

turtledoves or young pigeons:

w22.02 31

SADDUCEES

opposition to—

Christianity: bt 31, 38

Pharisees contrasted with: bt 188

SADNESS

(SEE ALSO DEPRESSION [MENTAL])

coping with: ijwbq article 189

SAFETY

(SEE ALSO PROTECTION; SECURITY)

field ministry:

bt 167-168

Kingdom Halls:

during COVID-19 pandemic: hdu

article 24

SAINTS (Man-Made)

All Saints' Day: ijwfq article 59

Name Day: ijwfq article 59

prayer to: ijwbq article 29

SALIVA

Jesus' use in miracles: cl 94

SALVATION

(SEE ALSO CONVERSION; RANSOM; SAVIOR)

answering, "You believe you are the

only ones who will be saved": ijwfq

article 4

discussion: ijwbq article 105

Jesus' role: ijwbq article 140

meaning of term: ijwbq article 105
 misconceptions:
 accepting Jesus suffices: ijwbq
 article 169
 once saved, always saved: ijwbq
 article 106
 universal salvation: ijwbq article
 105
 not earned: ijwfg article 16
 ransom: cl 138-139, 141-147
 requirements: ijwbq article 169
 calling on Jehovah's name: ijwbv
 article 3

SAMARIA (District)

Peter and John sent to: bt 56-57
 Philip preaches in: bt 52-53, 55

SAMARITANS

(SEE ALSO NEIGHBORLY SAMARITAN)
 Peter uses second key of Kingdom:
 bt 56

SAMSON

Delilah betrays: mwb22.01 2

SAMUEL (Prophet)

boyhood:
 first message from Jehovah:
 mwb22.01 12
 consideration by Jehovah: mwb22.01
 12
 example for youths: mwb22.01 13

SAMUEL (First Book)

video *Introduction to 1 Samuel*:
 mwb22.01 10

SAMUEL (Second Book)

video *Introduction to 2 Samuel*:
 mwb22.05 4

SANCTIFICATION

(SEE ALSO HOLINESS)
 Jehovah's name: cl 30
 by Jehovah: cl 63-64

SAND

number of grains:
 number of stars comparable to: cl
 49-50

SANHEDRIN

apostles' trial: w22.10 13
 Peter and John (Ac 4): bt 31-32
 12 apostles (Ac 5): bt 37, 39-40
 discussion: bt 39
 high priest's role: bt 34
 judges: bt 39
 new moon determined by: w22.06 30-
 31
 Paul's trial: bt 187-188
 Sanhedrin hall: bt 36
 location: bt 39
 Stephen's trial: bt 45

SANITATION

(SEE CLEANNESS)

SAPPHIRA

lie: bt 35

SARDIS

message to congregation (Re 3:1-6):
 w22.05 3-4

SATAN

(ALSO CALLED THE DEVIL)
 (SEE ALSO SERPENT)
 abyssed: w22.05 14
 release from abyss: w22.05 19;
 w22.09 23-24
 appearance: ijwbq article 171
 cast out of heaven: w22.05 5; ijwbq
 article 49
 intensification of efforts due to:
 w22.07 18
 destruction of Satan: w22.05 14
 dragon (Re 12): w22.05 14
 abyssed (Re 20:1-3): w22.05 14
 “disgorged water like a river” (Re
 12:15): w22.05 6-7
 “hurled into the lake of fire” (Re 20:
 10): w22.05 14
 war in heaven (Re 12:7-12): w22.05
 5; ijwbq article 49
 “war with remaining ones of wom-
 an’s offspring [seed]” (Re 12:17):
 w22.05 5-6
 Eden:
 appeal to Eve: cl 278
 efforts to separate us from Jehovah:
 w22.11 14-19
 final attack after Millennium: w22.05
 19
 issues raised: cl 139
 answered by Jesus: cl 143-145, 151
 integrity: cl 123-125
 universal sovereignty: cl 120-121,
 123
 Job tested by: w22.06 21-25
 location of Satan: ijwbq article 49
 methods of operation on humans:
 ijwbq article 56
 doubts: cl 278
 ridicule: w22.11 17-19
 misconceptions: ijwbq article 46
 principle of evil: ijwbq article 46
 names: ijwbq article 46
 not Lucifer: ijwbq article 46
 origin:
 whether created by God: ijwbq
 article 48
 real person, not abstract force: ijwbq
 article 46
 “throne of Satan” (Re 2:13): ijwbq
 article 49
Characteristics and Qualities
 cause of suffering: ijwbq article 21
 “serpent” (Ge 3:14, 15): w22.07 15
SATELLITES
 JW satellite channel: hdu article 11
SAUL (King)
 David pursued by: w22.01 2-3
 defeat and death:
 David's grief: mwb22.05 4-5
 disobedience:
 Amalek not exterminated:
 mwb22.03 3
 Gibeonites kill “sons” of: mwb22.07 4
 why Saul's sons were considered
 guilty: w22.03 13
 humility: mwb22.01 15
 presumptuousness: mwb22.03 2

sons:
 Jonathan: ijwia articles 2-3

SAUL OF TARSUS

(SEE PAUL [SAUL])

SAVIOR

(SEE ALSO SALVATION)
 Bible usage: ijwbq article 105
 Jesus Christ: ijwbq article 140

SCARLET

(SEE ALSO RED)
 Bible usage:
 sins like scarlet (Isa 1:18): cl 263-
 264

SCEVA

sons exorcise demons: bt 162

SCHEDULE

(SEE ALSO PRIORITIES; TIME)
 setting aside time for theocratic pro-
 visions:
 field ministry: w22.01 17

SCHOOL FOR KINGDOM

EVANGELIZERS

encouragement to apply for:
 mwb22.07 9

SCHOOLS

(SEE ALSO EDUCATION; LEARNING;
 TEACHERS; THEOCRATIC SCHOOLS)

Bible times:
 school of Tyrannus (Ac 19:9, 10): bt
 160-161

bullies:
 helping one's children to cope:
 ijwhf article 5
 coping with—
 sexual harassment: ijwyp article 9
 defending the truth at:
 belief in creation: ijwyp articles
 35-36

distance learning: ijwyp article 101
 experiences:
 classmates contacted: w22.07 12
 grades:

 failing grades: ijwyp article 98
 helping child improve: ijwhf ar-
 ticle 2

homework:
 finding time: ijwyp article 96
 violence:

 massacre (Texas, U.S.A., 2022): mrt
 article 52
 shootings: mrt article 52
 whether to quit: ijwyp article 102

SCHROEDER, ALBERT D.

photos: bt 111

SCIENCE

(SEE ALSO ARCHAEOLOGY; BIBLE AU-
 THENTICITY; BIOMIMETICS; CREATION;
 EVOLUTION; MEDICAL SCIENCE; TECHNOL-
 OGY; UNIVERSE)

attitude toward science:
 Jehovah's Witnesses: ijwfg article
 56

Bible scientific: ijwbq article 82
 number of stars: cl 49-50
 origin of universe: ijwbq article 82
 water cycle: cl 52-53

scientists expressing belief in creation:
 Sandage, Allan (astronomer): ijwbq article 78
 scientists warn of ecological disaster: mrt article 55

SCRIPTURE

(SEE BIBLE; WORD OF GOD)

SCROLLS

(SEE ALSO BOOK OF LIFE; BOOKS)
 Ezekiel eats (Eze 3:1-3): w22.11 6-7
 scroll of life: ijwbq article 55
 "scrolls were opened" (Re 20:12): w22.09 19, 26

SEA CUCUMBER

(ALSO CALLED HOLOTHURIAN)
 skin: ijwwd article 9

SEAHORSE

tail: ijwwd article 18

SEAS

(SEE ALSO MARINE LIFE; MOLTEN SEA)
 symbolic:
 "sea is no more" (Re 21:1): ijwbv article 33

List by Name
(Where no references appear, see main headings)

Adria (Ac 27:27):
 Mediterranean Sea:
 Red Sea:

SECOND DEATH

(SEE ALSO GEHENNA; LAKE OF FIRE)
 "lake of fire" (Re 20:14; 21:8): ijwbq article 76

SECRETS

(SEE SACRED SECRET)

SECTS

(SEE ALSO CULTS; RELIGION)
 Jehovah's Witnesses not a sect: ijwfg article 11

SECULAR WORK

(SEE CAREER; EMPLOYMENT)

SECURITY

(SEE ALSO PEACE; PRIVACY; SAFETY)
 economic security:
 improving one's: g22.1 7-9

SEED OF ABRAHAM

(SEE OFFSPRING OF ABRAHAM)

SEED OF THE SERPENT

(SEE OFFSPRING OF THE SERPENT)

SEED OF THE WOMAN

(SEE OFFSPRING OF THE WOMAN)

SEGREGATION

(SEE ALSO APARTHEID; RACES [MANKIND]; RACIAL PREJUDICE)
 attitude of Witnesses:

South Africa: ijwel article 23

SELF-CONTROL

(SEE ALSO DESIRES; DISCIPLINE; FRUITAGE OF GOD'S SPIRIT [Ga 5:22, 23])
 anger: ijwhf article 1
 desires: mwb22.05 11

experiences:
 violent temper overcome: ijwel article 2
 importance: w22.09 13
 sexuality: w22.08 5
 speech: w22.03 5-6
 spending: ijwyp article 72

SELF-INJURY

discussion: ijwyp article 19

SELFISHNESS

(SEE ALSO UNSELFISHNESS)
 love 'does not look for own interests' (1Co 13:5): cl 306-307

SELF-SACRIFICE

examples:
 Jesus Christ: cl 290-292
 Paul: bt 85, 160, 172, 175-178
 spirit of: w22.02 22-25

SENSES (Mental)

keeping one's senses:
 when loyalty is tested: w22.11 20-25

SENSES (Physical)

discussion: cl 274-275

List by Name
(Where no references appear, see main heading)

fatigue:
 hearing:
 smell:
 vision:

SEPARATION

from Jehovah:
 resisting: w22.11 14-19

SERGIUS PAULUS

conversion by Paul: bt 87-88

SERMON ON THE MOUNT

(SEE ALSO GOLDEN RULE; MODEL PRAYER)
 happiness: w22.10 6
 outline: wfg 2
 wisdom of counsel: cl 211-213

SERPENT

(SEE ALSO OFFSPRING OF THE SERPENT; SATAN)
 Satan the Devil represented by or as serpent:
 "disgorged water like a river" (Re 12:15): w22.05 6-7
 enmity for woman's offspring (seed) (Ge 3:15): cl 61-62
 identified (Ge 3:14, 15): w22.07 15
 temptation of Eve: cl 278

SERUM

(SEE BLOOD)

SERVICE

(SEE FIELD MINISTRY; FULL-TIME MINISTRY; MINISTRY; SACRED SERVICE; SERVICE REPORTS)

SERVICE COMMITTEE

(SEE GOVERNING BODY)

SERVICE REPORTS

(SEE ALSO CONTINENTS, LANDS, ISLANDS, AND ISLAND GROUPS BY NAME)
 Bible precedent: bt 43

List by Year

2022: syr22 2

SERVING WHERE NEED IS GREATER

(SEE ALSO IMMIGRATION; MISSIONARIES; UNASSIGNED TERRITORY)

encouragement to participate:

mwb22.07 5

experiences:

fear of not having enough money: w22.06 14, 16

invitation: bt 127, 129

List by Place

Albania: ijwex article 21
 Bulgaria: ijwex article 18
 Colombia: ijwex article 14
 French Guiana: ijwex article 11
 Guyana: ijwex article 8
 Kosovo: ijwex article 21
 Paraguay: bt 6

SETTLING PERSONAL DIFFERENCES

(SEE ALSO ARGUMENTS [QUARRELS]; DISAGREEMENTS; DISPUTES; OFFENSE)

Jesus' counsel (Mt 5:23, 24): cl 222-223

Paul and Barnabas (Ac 15:37-39):

w22.08 23; bt 119-120, 122

within the congregation: w22.08 22-23

within the family:

between mates: ijwhf article 6

SEVEN

"seven congregations" (Re 1-3):

w22.05 3-5

"seven heads" of wild beast (Re 13:1):

w22.05 9-10

"seven kings" (Re 17:10): w22.05 9

SEVEN TIMES

discussion: ijwbq article 75

Greater Fulfillment

discussion: w22.07 3

SEX

(SEE ALSO BIRTH CONTROL; CHASTENESS; CHILD ABUSE; FORNICATION; HOMOSEXUALITY; IMMORALITY [SEXUAL]; PORNOGRAPHY; PROSTITUTION; PUBERTY; RAPE; VIRGINS)

Bible view:

phone sex, sexting, cybersex:

ijwbq article 59

sexual pleasure with mate: ijwbq article 58

children:

preventing sexual abuse: ijwbq article 65

sex education: ijwbq article 65

education for children and youths:

protecting children from sexual abuse: ijwbq article 65

explaining one's beliefs about sex:

ijwyp article 26

illicit sex:

coping with pressure to have:

ijwyp article 107

keeping mind off sex: ijwyp article 89

Law covenant:

sex excluded from worship: cl 131
uncleanness from sexual emissions: cl 130-131

oral sex:

youths: ijwyp article 44

self-control: w22.08 5

sexual assault: ijwyp articles 38-39

sexual harassment: ijwbq article 62;

ijwyp article 9

virginity pledges: ijwyp article 50

SEXTING

what youths should know: ijwyp article 24

SEXUAL IMMORALITY

(SEE IMMORALITY [SEXUAL])

SHADOW

(SEE ALSO PROPHETIC PATTERNS)

“valley of deep shadow” (Ps 23:4):

ijwbv article 11

SHAME

poor person overcomes shame: ijwcl article 7

SHARK

skin: ijwwd article 23

SHEBA (Ancient Kingdom)

(SEE QUEEN OF SHEBA)

SHEEP AND GOATS

(Illustration)

goats:

“everlasting cutting-off” (Mt 25: 46): w22.09 16

sheep:

treatment of Christ’s brothers: w22.01 22

SHELLFISH

List by Name

(Where no references appear, see main headings)

murex:

SHEPHERDING

(SEE ELDERS)

SHEPHERDS

Symbolic

Jehovah: cl 20, 68, 70; ijwbv article 11

Jesus Christ:

‘shepherd and guide to waters of life’ (Re 7:17): w22.09 16

SHINING ONE (Isaiah 14:12)

identified: ijwbq article 46

SHIPS

(SEE ALSO BOATS; SHIPWRECK)

barnacles:

gel like pilot whale’s to prevent: ijwwd article 4

Bible times:

first century: bt 86, 204

Paul’s voyage to Rome:

figurehead: bt 211

storm measures: bt 207

stopping: cl 205

SHIPWRECK

Paul:

landing on Malta: bt 208-210

SHROUD OF TURIN

discussion: ijwbq article 148

SHUNAMMITE

prominent woman of Shunem:

Elisha resurrects son: mwb22.09 14

SHYNESS

life stories:

Despite My Shyness, I Would Do It All Again!: lfs article 5

youths:

overcoming: ijwyp article 105

SIBERIA

(SEE ALSO RUSSIA; SOVIET UNION [AND DAUGHTER COUNTRIES])

Jehovah’s Witnesses

exiled in labor camps (1949-1966):

field ministry: bt 221

persons:

Porchulyan, Georgiy: lfs article 1

SICKNESS

(SEE ILLNESS; MEDICAL TREATMENT)

SIDON

stop on Paul’s voyage to Rome (Ac 27:3): bt 204

SIGHT

(SEE VISION)

SIGN LANGUAGE (Deaf)

(SEE ALSO DEAF)

Jehovah’s Witnesses

video publications: hdu article 22

SIGNS

(SEE LAST DAYS; REVELATION [BIBLE BOOK])

SILENCE

when opposed authorities seek information about fellow Christians:

mwb22.05 2

SILK

spider silk: cl 175

SIMON (Magician)

discussion: bt 55-57

effort to buy gifts of spirit: bt 56-57

SIMON (of Joppa)

Peter lodges with: bt 69

SIMON (Peter)

(SEE PETER [APOSTLE])

SIMONY

discussion: bt 56-57

meaning of term: bt 57

SIMPLICITY

(SEE ALSO SIMPLIFICATION)

in life:

experiences: ijwex article 14

in teaching: w22.01 11

SIMPLIFICATION

(SEE ALSO SIMPLICITY)

lifestyle:

examples: ijwex article 14

SIN

(SEE ALSO CONFESSION; IMPERFECTION; REPENTANCE; REPROOF; TEMPTATION; WRONGDOING)

avoiding sin:

not presuming on Jehovah’s mercy: cl 262

Christian’s fight against sin: cl 261

degrees: ijwbq article 96

discussion: ijwbq article 96

forgiveness for sin: w22.06 2-7; cl

260-269; ijwbq article 99

completeness of Jehovah’s: cl 262-

267, 284

forgetting after forgiving: cl 265-

267

obtaining from Jehovah: ijwbq

article 99

like scarlet, crimson (Isa 1:18): cl 263-264

love “does not rejoice over” (1Co 13:6):

cl 307-308

meaning of term: ijwbq article 96

not giving up because of one’s own:

cl 159-160

original sin: ijwbq article 167

power: cl 261

punishment for sin: cl 114-117

results:

even after forgiveness: cl 267-269

seven deadly sins: ijwbq article 114

List by Type

serious sin: w22.06 9-10

handling by congregation: w22.02 5-6; cl 164

reporting: w22.09 10

unforgivable sin: ijwbq article 101

SINGING

(SEE ALSO PSALMS [BOOK]; SONGS)

congregation meetings:

form of worship: w22.03 22

overcoming apprehension: w22.04 7

Paul and Silas in prison (Ac 16:25): bt 130

SISTERS

(SEE ALSO WOMEN)

Christian Congregation

experiences:

locked-in syndrome: ijwex article 19

older sister gets responses to letters: ijwex article 1

666

(SEE ALSO MARK OF WILD BEAST)

symbolic: ijwbq article 74

SKILLS

(SEE ABILITIES)

SKINS

skin bottle:

“my tears in your skin bottle” (Ps 56:8): cl 243-244

SLAVERY

Roman Empire: bt 24

SLAVES**SLAVES**

(SEE ALSO FAITHFUL AND DISCREET SLAVE)

Onesimus: bt 216
Roman Empire: bt 24**SLEEP**

(SEE ALSO DREAMS)

benefits: g22.1 6
health: ijwbq article 53
death likened to: ijwbq article 53
need for: ijwyp article 87
youths: ijwyp article 87**SMARTPHONES**

(SEE ALSO TELEPHONES)

whether children should have: ijwhf article 15

SMELL

dogs: ijwwd article 6

SMERDIS

(SEE ARTAXERXES [BARDIYA OR GAUMATA])

SMOKING

(SEE ALSO MARIJUANA; VAPING)

Bible view: ijwbq article 143
discussion: video *Don't Let Your Life Go Up in Smoke*: mwb22.05 11
vaping: mwb22.05 11**SMYRNA**

message to congregation (Re 2:8-11): w22.05 5-6

SNAKES

(SEE SERPENT; VIPER)

SOCCERWorld Cup:
whether able to unite people: mrt article 67**SOCIAL MEDIA AND NETWORKS**“friends”: mwb22.03 9
parental guidance: ijwhf articles 25-26
photo sharing: ijwyp article 67
video *Be Social Network Smart*: mwb22.03 9**SODOM AND GOMORRAH**

(SEE ALSO LOT [PATRIARCH])

destruction:
Abraham's expressions to Jehovah: w22.08 28; cl 203**SODOMY**

(SEE HOMOSEXUALITY)

SOLAR SYSTEM

(SEE ALSO PLANETS; SATELLITES; SUN; BODIES BY NAME OR TYPE)

location: cl 51

SOLDIERS

(SEE ALSO ARMY; MILITARY SERVICE)

Bible times:
Peter's deliverance: bt 78, 81**SOLOMON**

(SEE ALSO TEMPLES)

example for Christians:
view of work: w22.05 22
failure to obey Jehovah: w22.05 23-24
prophetic significance:
reign: w22.12 10-11
queen of Sheba visits: w22.12 11;
mwb22.09 2
temple:
construction: mwb22.07 11
prayer of dedication: mwb22.07 14
wealth: w22.05 21
wisdom: mwb22.09 2
case of two prostitutes: cl 219-220
request for: mwb22.07 10**SOLOMON'S COLONNADE**

(SEE COLONNADE OF SOLOMON)

SONAR

(SEE ALSO ECHOLOCATION)

dolphin: ijwwd article 2

SONGS

(SEE ALSO NATIONAL ANTHEMS; PSALMS [BOOK]; SINGING)

Bible examples:
Hallel: bt 21
composed by Witnesses:
original songs: hdu article 18
Witnesses provide no ratings: ijwfm article 25**SON OF DESTRUCTION**

(SEE JUDAS ISCARIOT)

SON OF GOD

(SEE JESUS CHRIST)

SORROW

(SEE GRIEF; MOURNING; REPENTANCE)

SORRY

(SEE APOLOGIZING; REGRET)

SOSTHENES

discussion: bt 153

SOUL

(SEE ALSO IMMORTALITY OF THE SOUL)

Bible Viewdiscussion: ijwbq article 71
meaning of term: ijwbq article 71**SOUTH AFRICA**apartheid:
overcoming prejudices: ijwcl article 23**Jehovah's Witnesses**honesty: ijwex article 12
service experiences:
Bible studies started while recovering from surgery: ijwex article 23
gang member: ijwcl article 21**SOUTHERN RHODESIA**

(SEE ZIMBABWE)

SOVEREIGNTY

(SEE ALSO ISSUE OF UNIVERSAL SOVEREIGNTY)

Jehovah's sovereignty: cl 11-13, 55-56
Law covenant exalts: cl 129-130**SOVIET UNION (and Daughter Countries)**

(SEE ALSO RUSSIA; RUSSIAN ORTHODOX CHURCH)

Jehovah's Witnesseseffect of deportation within Soviet Union: bt 221
persons:
Porchulyan, Georgiy: lfs article 1**SPACE**

(SEE UNIVERSE)

SPAIN

Paul's intention to visit: bt 214

Jehovah's Witnessesban (1939-1970): lfs article 6
branch office:
Barcelona (1970): lfs article 6
clergy opposition: lfs article 6
legal recognition (1970): lfs article 6
neutrality:
life story of prisoner: lfs article 6
prisoners continue witnessing: bt 216-217
persons:
Martín, Jesús and Mercedes: lfs article 6
places:
Alicante: lfs article 6
service experiences:
drug abusers and criminals: ijwcl article 1
special pioneers: lfs article 6
traveling overseers: lfs article 6**SPARROW**

Jesus' comments: cl 241-242

SPEAKING

(SEE SPEECH)

SPECIAL PIONEERS

(SEE ALSO LANDS BY NAME)

meaning of term: lfs article 6

SPEECH

(SEE ALSO ABUSIVE SPEECH; COMMUNICATION; CONFIDENTIALITY; CONVERSATIONS; GOSSIP; LANGUAGE[S]; LIES; PRAISE; PROFANITY; TONGUE; TONGUES, SPEAKING IN; VOICE)

Christians: w22.04 4-9
control of: w22.03 5-6
discussion: w22.04 4-9
gift from God: w22.04 4
pleasing Jehovah by: w22.04 5-6
saying the wrong thing: ijwyp article 84
truthful speech: w22.04 9
upbuilding speech: w22.04 8-9; cl 102-103**SPIDER**

web: cl 175

SPIRIT

(SEE ALSO HOLY SPIRIT; SPIRITISM)

meaning of term: ijwbq article 81
mental disposition:
spirit of a sound mind: ijwbv article 24

SPIRIT BEGOTTEN

(SEE BORN AGAIN)

SPIRITISM

(SEE ALSO DEMONISM; DEMONS; DIVINATION; MAGIC; OCCULTISM; LANDS BY NAME) avoiding and breaking free from:

destroying objects related to spiritism: bt 162-163

SPIRITUAL FOOD

(SEE ALSO SPIRITUAL NEED)

aspect of spiritual paradise: cl 275-276

Ezekiel eats scroll (Eze 2:9-3:3): w22.11 6-7

“faithful and discreet slave” provides (Mt 24:45; Lu 12:42): w22.07 10-12; w22.10 8; cl 312-313

importance to personal ministry: w22.11 6-7

need for: w22.10 7-8

“solid food” (Heb 5:14): w22.07 11

SPIRITUAL ISRAEL

(SEE ALSO ANOINTED CHRISTIANS; SPIRITUAL PARADISE)

comes into existence: bt 21

SPIRITUALITYdiscussion: ijwbq article 182
“seven reputable men” (Ac 6:3): bt 42**SPIRITUAL NEED**

(SEE ALSO SPIRITUAL FOOD; SPIRITUALITY)

meaning of term: w22.10 6; ijwbq article 78

satisfying one’s:
happiness from: w22.10 6**SPIRITUAL PARADISE**blessings (Isa 30): w22.11 11-13
blessings (Eze 47): cl 275-276discussion: w22.11 11-13
“great crowd” of “other sheep” in: w22.11 12

location: w22.11 12

meaning of term: w22.11 12; cl 80-81
remaining in: w22.11 12-13**SPIT**

(SEE SALIVA)

SPORTS

(SEE ALSO RECREATION)

discussion: ijwyp article 53
experiences:

martial arts experts: ijwcl article 13

tennis professional: ijwcl article 5
volleyball star opts for truth: ijwcl article 26**List by Name****(Where no references appear, see main heading)**

bodybuilding:

martial arts:

soccer:

SPURIOUS TEXTS

1 John 5:7: ijwbq article 81

SQUIRRELbrain of arctic ground squirrel:
ijwwd article 24**STANDARDS (Principles)**

(SEE ALSO BIBLE PRINCIPLES)

Jehovah’s: cl 158-160
benefits: w22.03 4
living by: w22.10 8-9
righteousness: w22.08 27-28**STANDING**

Michael:

“is standing” (Da 12:1): w22.09 21

“will stand up” (Da 12:1): w22.09 21

STARS

(SEE ALSO GALAXIES; SUN; UNIVERSE)

God knows each by name (Ps 147:4; Isa 40:26): cl 50

number: cl 49-50
compared to sand (Ge 22:17; Jer 33:22): cl 49-50

size: cl 48-49

STATUTE

(SEE LAW)

STEALINGLaw covenant:
penalties: cl 133-134**STEPHEN**discussion: bt 45, 47-51
food distributor: bt 42martyrdom: bt 12, 48, 50-51
Saul approves: bt 51qualities: bt 45, 47
speech before Sanhedrin (Ac 7): bt 47-50

vision: bt 50-51

STOICS

(SEE ALSO EPICUREANS)

philosophy: bt 141, 144

STORMSJesus’ power over: cl 87-88
Paul’s voyage to Rome: bt 207-209**STREET WITNESSING**

(SEE ALSO PUBLIC WITNESSING)

experiences:
biscuits for man’s dogs: w22.04 15**STRENGTH**

(SEE ALSO POWER)

David ‘strengthens self by Jehovah’ (1Sa 30:6): mwb22.05 3

from Jehovah: bt 223; ijwbv article 20

life stories:

By God’s Strength We Do Not Shrink Back: lfs article 3

STRESS

(SEE ALSO ANXIETY)

coping with: ijwbq article 189
experiences:

hospital uses jw.org articles on stress: ijwex article 20

STRIFE

(SEE ARGUMENTS [QUARRELS]; SETTling PERSONAL DIFFERENCES)

SUPERIOR AUTHORITIES**STUDY**

(SEE ALSO FAMILY WORSHIP; LEARNING; MEDITATION; READING)

concentration problems: ijwyp article 104

Bible Studyavoiding distractions: w22.01 29-30
difficult texts: w22.02 2-4discussion: ijwbq article 40
form of worship: w22.03 22

knowing Jehovah through: cl 18-20, 186

personal study:

using jw.org: mwb22.09 3
with one’s own children: w22.04 18**STUMBLING**

avoiding stumbling others: w22.08 22

SUBJECTION(SEE ALSO OBEDIENCE; SUBMISSIVENESS)
animals to humans: ijwbv article 27

to “superior authorities” (Ro 13:1-7): w22.10 12-17

subjection relative: bt 39
wives: cl 100**SUBMISSIVENESS**

(SEE ALSO OBEDIENCE; SUBJECTION)

within Christian congregation:
to elders: w22.02 4-5**SUCCESS**

experiences:

businessmen: ijwcl article 12
remaining humble when successful: mwb22.03 6**SUFFERING**

(SEE ALSO ADVERSITY; COMFORT; PERSECUTION; TRIALS)

God not at fault: ijwbq article 20
Jehovah:over death of Jesus: cl 231-234
role of Satan: ijwbq article 21**SUICIDE**

coping with thoughts of suicide:

ijwbq article 158

prevalence:

youths: ijwyp article 114
youths:

coping with thoughts of suicide:

ijwyp article 114

SUN

(SEE ALSO SOLAR SYSTEM; STARS)

discussion: cl 47-48

distance from earth: cl 47

energy: cl 48

size: cl 48

SUNDAY

“Christian” sabbath: ijwbq article 88

SUPERIOR AUTHORITIES

(SEE ALSO CAESAR; GOVERNMENTS)

Christian attitude toward: w22.10 12-17

answering charges or questions:

mwb22.05 2

persecution of responsible brothers: w22.11 16-17

SUPERIOR AUTHORITIES

Christian's obligation:
 subjection relative: bt 39
 discussion: w22.10 14

SUPPLICATION

(SEE ALSO PRAYER)
 in prayer:
 Jesus' 'supplications with outcries
 and tears' (Heb 5:7): w22.01 18-19

SUPREME COURT DECISIONS

(SEE ALSO COURTS)

Ecuador

upholds religious freedom in indige-
 nous communities: hdu article 12

Mexico

upholds religious freedom in indige-
 nous communities: hdu article 12

United States

literature distribution:
Lovell v. City of Griffin (1938): bt
 200

SURGERY

(SEE ALSO BLOOD TRANSFUSIONS; DOC-
 TORS; HOSPITAL LIAISON COMMITTEES;
 HOSPITALS; MEDICAL TREATMENT)
 robotic arm mimics octopus tentacle:
 ijwwd article 3

SURINAME

languages: w22.11 27
 maps: w22.11 28

Jehovah's Witnesses

circuit overseers: w22.11 27-30
 persons:
 van Marl, Daniel and Ethel: w22.11
 26-30

SWEARING (Oaths)

(SEE ALSO OATHS; PROMISES; VOWS)
 Christian view of: w22.04 28-29
 "do not swear at all" (Mt 5:34):
 w22.04 28
 gestures denoting: w22.04 29

SWEARING (Profanity)

(SEE PROFANITY)

SWITZERLAND**Jehovah's Witnesses**

relief work: foa article 4

WORDS

Jesus 'came to bring a sword' (Mt 10:
 34): w22.07 31

SYMPATHY

(SEE ALSO EMPATHY)
 Jesus Christ: w22.01 18-19

SYNAGOGUES

description (Bible times): bt 89
 discussion: bt 89
 Philippi seemingly had none: bt 127
 "Synagogue of the Freedmen" (Ac
 6:9): bt 47

SYRACUSE (Sicily)

ancient city: bt 211

SYRIA (Modern)

Jehovah's Witnesses:
 Stavrou, Miltiadis and Doris: lfs
 article 4

SYSTEM OF THINGS

(SEE ALSO NEW EARTH; WORLD)
 end of present wicked system:
 mwb22.11 11

TABITHA

discussion: bt 67
 resurrection: bt 66-67

TACTFULNESS

(SEE ALSO GRACIOUSNESS; OBJECTIONS)
 Bible examples:
 Paul before Athenians: bt 142-147
 field ministry:
 when householder expresses un-
 scriptural views: bt 26

TAJIKISTAN**Jehovah's Witnesses**

persecution:
 imprisoned for neutrality: w22.10
 9-11
 persons:
 Bobojonov, Jovidon: w22.10 9-11

TALK

(SEE SPEECH)

TAMAR (Daughter of David)

Amnon violates: mwb22.05 12

TARSUS

Paul's upbringing: bt 62
 tentmaking: bt 149

TATTOOS

Bible view: ijwbq article 50
 discussion: ijwyp article 52
 Law covenant: ijwbq article 50

TEACHERS

(SEE ALSO EDUCATION; SCHOOLS; TEACH-
 ING)
 Christians: w22.01 30
 Gamaliel: bt 41
 Jesus Christ: cl 89-90, 92, 211-216
 compassion for people: cl 292-293

TEACHING

(SEE ALSO CHILD TRAINING; EDUCATION;
 LEARNING; TEACHERS; TRAINING)
 being realistic: w22.01 11
 humility when teaching: w22.01 11-
 12
 improving teaching ability: w22.04
 6-7
 using the Scriptures: w22.01 11
 Jesus' methods: cl 213-216
 authoritative (Mt 7:29; Mr 1:22): cl
 90, 92
 methods:
 James, Jesus' half brother: w22.01
 10-13

new system of things:
 resurrected ones: w22.09 20-21;
 w22.12 30
 simplicity in: w22.01 11
 use of—
 Bible: w22.01 11; bt 134-135
 illustrations and examples: w22.01
 12-13

TEARS

(SEE ALSO CRYING; MOURNING; WEEPING)
 Jesus Christ: w22.01 14-19

over death of Lazarus (Joh 11:35):
 w22.01 15-16
 over fate of Jerusalem's inhabitants
 (Lu 19:41-44): w22.01 16-17
 prayer in Gethsemane (Lu 22:39-44;
 Heb 5:7): w22.01 18-19
 "my tears in your skin bottle" (Ps
 56:8): cl 243-244

TECHNOLOGY

(SEE ALSO COMPUTERS; MEDIA [MASS
 COMMUNICATION]; MEDICAL SCIENCE; RO-
 BOTS; SCIENCE)
 effect on—
 marriage: ijwhf article 10

TEENAGERS

(SEE PUBERTY; YOUTHS)

TEETH

animals:
 limpet: ijwwd article 10

TELEPHONES

(SEE ALSO SMARTPHONES; TEXTING)
 cell (mobile) phones:
 texting (SMS messages): ijwyp
 article 10

TELEVISION

(SEE ALSO ENTERTAINMENT)
 Jehovah's Witnesses:
 JW satellite channel: hdu article
 11

TEMPER

(SEE ALSO ANGER)
 experiences:
 violent temper overcome: ijwcl
 article 2

TEMPERATURE

(SEE ALSO GLOBAL WARMING; HEAT)
 heat waves: mrt article 58

TEMPLES

(SEE ALSO CHURCHES; SYNAGOGUES)
 Ephesus:
 Artemis: bt 161
 New Jerusalem:
 Jehovah and Lamb its temple (Re
 21:22): w22.05 18

Built by Solomon

construction: mwb22.07 11
 dedication:
 Solomon's prayer: mwb22.07 14
 pillars Jachin and Boaz: mwb22.07 12

Built by Zerubbabel

construction:
 weeping of old men when founda-
 tion laid: w22.03 16
 construction opposed: w22.03 14-15
 work suspended: w22.03 14-15
 construction resumed: w22.03 15-16
 ban lifted: w22.03 15

Rebuilt by Herod

colonnades:
 colonnade of Solomon: bt 38
 Jesus cleanses (30 C.E.): cl 148-149
 Jesus cleanses (33 C.E.): cl 149, 151

Visionary (Ezekiel 40-48)

stream flowing out: cl 275-276

TEMPTATION

(SEE ALSO EVE)

resisting: ijwyp article 113
youths: ijwyp article 83

TEN COMMANDMENTS

(ALSO CALLED TEN WORDS; THE TESTIMONY)

(SEE ALSO LAW COVENANT)

discussion: ijwbq article 151

List by Number

fifth, honor for parents: ijwbv article 7

TENNIS

professional accepts truth: ijwcl article 5

TENSION

(SEE ANXIETY; STRESS)

TENTH PART

(SEE TITHING)

TENTMAKING

Aquila and Priscilla: bt 149-150
Paul: bt 148-150
Tarsus: bt 149

TEN WORDS

(SEE TEN COMMANDMENTS)

TERRITORY

(SEE ALSO SERVING WHERE NEED IS GREATER; UNASSIGNED TERRITORY)

attitude toward:
unresponsive territory: bt 215

TERRORISM

(SEE ALSO FEAR; VIOLENCE; LANDS BY NAME)

abolition: mrt article 34
coping with: mrt article 34

TESTS

(SEE ALSO FAITHFULNESS; INTEGRITY; TRIALS)

following Millennium: w22.05 19;
w22.09 23-24
within organization: w22.11 20-25

TEXTING

(SEE ALSO EMAIL; SEXTING)

discussion: ijwyp article 10

THAILAND

religion:
Loy Krathong festival: ijwfq article 59

THANKFULNESS

(SEE ALSO APPRECIATION; GRATITUDE)

in prayer: w22.07 22-23
to Jehovah:
for Jesus: w22.07 23

THANKSGIVING DAY

origins: ijwfq article 59

THEFT

(SEE STEALING)

THEOCRATIC SCHOOLS**List by Name**

(Where no references appear, see main heading)

Gilead School:
School for Kingdom Evangelizers:

THEOPHILUS (Receiver of Luke's Writings)

addressed by Luke: bt 15

THESSALONIANS (First Book)

background: bt 150
time and place written: bt 12

THESSALONIANS (Second Book)

background: bt 150
time and place written: bt 12

THESSALONICA

congregation: bt 12
Paul's counsel: w22.02 15
Paul strengthens: w22.08 21
location: bt 133
Paul's ministry: bt 133-137

THEY OFFERED THEMSELVES**WILLINGLY (Feature in The Watchtower)**

(SEE SERVING WHERE NEED IS GREATER)

THINKING

(SEE ALSO MEDITATION; MIND; REASONING)

avoiding improper:
not dwelling on hatred: wp22.1 10
concentrating: ijwyp article 104
resisting—

negative thinking: ijwyp article 90
what to think about (Php 4:8): ijwbv article 31

THOUGHTS

(SEE MEDITATION; MIND; THINKING)

THOUSAND YEAR REIGN

(SEE ALSO KINGDOM; NEW EARTH; PARADISE)

beginning: w22.05 17
educational program: w22.09 22
final test following: w22.05 19; w22.09 23-24
resurrection during: w22.09 16-22
“scrolls were opened” (Re 20:12): w22.09 19, 26

“THREE WISE MEN”

(SEE ASTROLOGERS)

THRONE

“throne of Satan” (Re 2:13): ijwbq article 49

THYATIRA

message to congregation (Re 2:18-29): w22.05 4-5

TIBERIUS CAESAR

reign: bt 137

TIME

(SEE ALSO DATES [CALENDAR]; SCHEDULE)

for marriage mate: ijwhf article 18
for prayer: w22.01 29
“making the best use of your time” (Eph 5:16): w22.01 26-31
management of:
avoiding procrastination: mwb22.11 16
youths: ijwyp article 82
spent—
with Jehovah: w22.01 27-31

List by Unit
(Where no references appear, see main heading)

hours:

months:

years:

TIMOTHY (Disciple)

authority: bt 121
discussion: bt 117, 121-123
example for youths: bt 122-123
parents:
mother: w22.04 16-21
“predictions” regarding (1Ti 1:18; 4:14): bt 121
qualities: bt 122-123
travels with Paul: bt 121

TIMOTHY (First Book)

background: bt 166
time and place written: bt 12

TIMOTHY (Second Book)

time and place written: bt 12

TIREDNESS

(SEE FATIGUE)

TITHING

(SEE ALSO CONTRIBUTIONS)

Christian view: ijwbq article 170
discussion: ijwbq article 170
Witness view: ijwfg article 28

TITUS (Book)

time and place written: bt 12, 166

TITUS (Paul's Companion)

association with Paul: bt 166
left in Crete: bt 12
Titus dispatched to Dalmatia: bt 12

TOBACCO

(SEE SMOKING)

TOMBS

(SEE BURIAL)

TONGA**Jehovah's Witnesses**

service experiences:
drug abuser: ijwcl article 8

TONGUE

(SEE ALSO GOSSIP; LANGUAGE[s]; PRAISE; SPEECH; TONGUES, SPEAKING IN)

animals:
cat: ijwwd article 15
power: cl 102-104
“tongue of the wise” (Pr 12:18): cl 102-103

TONGUES, SPEAKING IN

gift of spirit: ijwbq article 150

TORAH

(SEE ALSO LAW COVENANT)

discussion: ijwbq article 122
meaning of term: ijwbq article 122

TORMENT

(SEE ALSO HELL; LAKE OF FIRE)

Bible usage: ijwbq article 76

TORTURE STAKE**TORTURE STAKE**

(SEE ALSO CROSS; EXECUTION ON A STAKE)

Greek words: ijwbq article 63
 Jesus' death: ijwbq article 63
 burial despite execution on stake: w22.06 29

TOWERS

symbolic:
 Jehovah's name (Pr 18:10): cl 70

TRADITIONS

(SEE CUSTOMS; JEWS [ANCIENT])

TRAGEDIES

(SEE ALSO ADVERSITY)
 coping with:
 mother who lost daughter in mass shooting: ijwex article 25
 young people: ijwyp article 45

TRAINING

(SEE ALSO CHILD TRAINING; TEACHING)

Christians:
 elders provide: mwb22.09 12
 for life under God's Kingdom: w22.12 5-6
 training for the future: w22.02 6-7
 conscience: ijwyp article 99
 Elisha trained by Elijah: mwb22.09 12
 powers of discernment (Heb 5:14): w22.07 11

TRAINS

stopping: cl 204-205

TRAJAN

Pliny's letter to, regarding Christians: bt 26

TRANSFORMATION

being transformed (Ro 12:2): wp22.1 10; ijwbv article 16

TRANSFUSIONS

(SEE BLOOD TRANSFUSIONS)

TRANSLATION

(SEE ALSO BIBLE TRANSLATIONS; LANGUAGE[S])

convention program for 2020: hdu article 2
 Watch Tower publications: w22.07 9; bt 219-220
 remote translation offices: hdu article 10
 sign languages for the deaf: hdu article 22

TRANSLATIONS OF THE BIBLE

(SEE BIBLE TRANSLATIONS)

TRAVEL

(SEE ALSO AVIATION; SHIPS)

Bible times:
 by road: bt 87
 by sea: bt 86, 204, 208

TRAVELING OVERSEERS

(SEE ALSO CIRCUIT OVERSEERS)

appointment: bt 119
 Bible examples:
 Paul's encouragement of others: bt 166-167
 Bible precedent: bt 114, 117, 119

encouraging others: bt 119
 hospitality for: bt 177, 213
 life stories:

Jehovah Rescued Me in My Darkest Hour: lfs article 6
 responsibilities: bt 114, 119

TREASON

Absalom: mwb22.05 14

TREES

(SEE ALSO FORESTS)

Jehovah's servants likened to: w22.11 12-13
 symbolic:
 Nebuchadnezzar's dream (Da 4): ijwbq article 75
 "two olive trees" (Zec 4:3, 11-14): w22.03 18

List by Name**(Where no references appear, see main heading)**

apple: cl 274
 olive:

TRIALS

(SEE ALSO ADVERSITY; DISASTERS; HARD-SHIP; PERSECUTION; PROBLEMS; SUFFERING; TRAGEDIES; TRIBULATION)

enduring:
 help from elders: cl 166-167
 help from Jehovah: w22.08 11-13; w22.11 8-13; mwb22.07 6
 Job: w22.06 21-25; w22.08 11
 Paul assists fellow Christians: w22.08 20-22
 waiting on Jehovah: mwb22.03 12-13
 proper view of: w22.06 23

TRIALS (Court)

(SEE ALSO COURTS)

apostles', by Sanhedrin:
 first, of Peter and John (Ac 4): bt 31-32
 second, of all 12 (Ac 5): bt 37, 39-40
 conduct during:
 Paul's example: bt 193-194, 198, 201
 Paul:
 before Felix: bt 192-194
 before Gallio (Corinth): bt 153, 155
 before Herod Agrippa II: bt 12, 198-202
 before Sanhedrin: bt 187-188
 Stephen's, by Sanhedrin: bt 45

Jesus Christ

before Pilate:
 Pilate gives in: bt 136

TRIBES

(SEE PEOPLES)

TRIBULATION

(SEE ALSO GREAT TRIBULATION; TRIALS)

endurance under: ijwbv article 30

TRINITY

discussion: ijwbq article 6
elohim: ijwbv article 2
 Jesus Christ:
 not Almighty God: ijwbq article 15
 "one" with Father: ijwbq article 70

scriptures misapplied to support:
 Genesis 1:1: ijwbv article 2
 John 10:30: ijwbq article 70

TROAS

Paul's ministry: bt 166

TRUE RELIGION

(SEE RELIGION; WORSHIP)

TRUST

(SEE ALSO TRUSTWORTHINESS)

basis in love: w22.09 3-4, 12
 Bible examples: w22.09 4-6
 earning trust: w22.09 8-13
 parental trust: ijwyp article 80
 in Bible: w22.02 2-4
 in elders: w22.02 4-6
 in fellow Christians: w22.09 2-7
 Jesus' example: w22.09 6; cl 217
 rebuilding trust: w22.09 6-7
 whom not to trust: w22.09 4
 in Jehovah: w22.02 2-7
 creation strengthens: mwb22.01 5
 during great tribulation: w22.02 6-7
 for guidance: ijwbv article 14
 for protection: cl 67-76
 leaving some things in Jehovah's hands: w22.12 15
 in Jehovah's organization: w22.02 4-6
 when teen breaks parental trust: ijwhf article 11

TRUSTWORTHINESS

(SEE ALSO HONESTY; TRUST)

being trustworthy: w22.09 8-13
 Bible examples: w22.09 8-10
 Hananiah: w22.09 9-10

TRUTH

(SEE ALSO HONESTY)

Jehovah, God of: cl 277-278
 Jesus Christ:
 "the truth" (Joh 14:6): ijwbv article 17
 love for the truth: w22.08 14-15, 17-19
 love "rejoices with" (1Co 13:6): cl 303
 progressive enlightenment: bt 71
 speaking the truth: w22.04 9; w22.09 12-13
 walking in the truth: w22.08 14-15, 17-19

TURNING AROUND

(SEE ALSO CONVERSION)

meaning of term: w22.06 6-7

TURTLEDOVE

sacrifices: w22.02 31

TUTOR

"Law has become" (Ga 3:24, 25): cl 193

2022

year of turmoil: mrt article 68

TWO STICKS (Ezekiel 37)

discussion: w22.01 22

2,520 YEARS

(SEE SEVEN TIMES)

TWO WITNESSES (Revelation 11)

discussion: w22.05 6

TYCHICUS

trustworthiness: w22.09 10

TYNDALE, WILLIAM

Bible translation (English):

use of divine name: ijwbq article 103

TYPE

(SEE PRINTING)

TYPES

(SEE PROPHETIC PATTERNS)

TYRE (Ancient)

Paul's visit (Ac 21:3-6): bt 175

UKRAINE

(SEE ALSO SOVIET UNION [AND DAUGHTER COUNTRIES])

Russia invades (2022): mrt articles 45, 47

food shortages from: mrt article 51
role of religion: mrt articles 48, 59**Jehovah's Witnesses**

conventions:

"Divine Teaching" International Convention (1993): bt 26

refugees from Ukraine: mrt article 47

relief efforts:

during Russia invasion (2022): hdu article 23

UNASSIGNED TERRITORY

(SEE ALSO SERVING WHERE NEED IS GREATER)

List by Place

Alaska:

use of small planes: bt 6

UNCLEANNES

(SEE ALSO CLEANNES)

Law covenant:

childbirth: cl 130-131

sexual emissions: cl 130-131

spiritual:

"unclean lips" (Isa 6:5): cl 32, 34

unclean habits: mwb22.03 7

UNDERGROUND

(SEE BANS)

UNDERSTANDING

(SEE ALSO DISCERNMENT; INSIGHT; KNOWLEDGE; LIGHT; STUDY; TEACHING; WISDOM)

"not rely on your own" (Pr 3:5): ijwbv article 14

UNDERSTANDING CLARIFIED

(SEE BELIEFS CLARIFIED)

UNDESERVED KINDNESS

(SEE ALSO KINDNESS; MERCY)

imitating Jehovah: w22.06 28

UNEMPLOYMENT

(SEE ALSO EMPLOYMENT)

coping with: mrt article 46

UNFAIRNESS

(SEE ALSO INJUSTICE)

unequal distribution of food (Ac 6): bt 41-42

UNION OF SOVIET SOCIALIST REPUBLICS

(SEE SOVIET UNION [AND DAUGHTER COUNTRIES])

UNITED KINGDOM OF GREAT BRITAIN AND NORTHERN IRELAND

(SEE GREAT BRITAIN)

UNITED NATIONS

(SEE ALSO LEAGUE OF NATIONS)

destruction of religion: w22.05 11

symbolic representation:

"eighth king" (Re 17:11): w22.07 5

"scarlet-colored wild beast" (Re 17):

w22.05 10; ijwbq article 100

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

(SEE ALSO ALASKA; ANGLO-AMERICAN WORLD POWER; SUPREME COURT DECISIONS; WORLD POWERS)

Independence Day: ijwfg article 59

Jehovah's Witnesses

Branch Committee: w22.09 31

conventions:

Cedar Point, Ohio (1922): w22.10 3-5

court cases:

house-to-house preaching: bt 186

persons:

Claus, Arthur: w22.10 3-5

Kennedy, Mary: ijwcl article 26

Klein, Karl F.: w22.02 11-12

Weaver, Leon, Jr. and Ruby: w22.09 28-31

printing:

bookbinding: w22.10 2

racial integration: mwb22.03 13

traveling overseers: w22.09 30-31

List by State

Texas:

massacre at school (2022): mrt article 52

UNITY

Christians:

contributing factors: w22.11 13

illustrated in prophecy of two sticks

(Eze 37): w22.01 22

Jehovah and Jesus:

"I and the Father are one" (Joh 10: 30): ijwbq article 70

Jehovah's Witnesses:

basis: bt 113-114

racial unity: mwb22.03 13

United States of America:

mwb22.03 13

mankind:

whether World Cup can unite: mrt article 67

UNIVERSAL SOVEREIGNTY

(SEE ISSUE OF UNIVERSAL SOVEREIGNTY; SOVEREIGNTY)

UNIVERSE

(SEE ALSO CREATION; GALAXIES; SOLAR SYSTEM; STARS)

Bible scientific: ijwbq article 82

evidence of Creator: cl 48-51

number of stars: cl 49-50

origin:

ijwbq article 173

creation:

ijwbq article 82

structure:

cl 175

UNRIGHTEOUSNESS

(SEE ALSO RIGHTEOUSNESS)

love "does not rejoice over unrighteousness" (1Co 13:6): cl 307-308;

mwb22.05 5

UNSELFISHNESS

(SEE ALSO LOVE; SELF-SACRIFICE)

Bible examples:

Jesus Christ: cl 93, 290-292

love "does not look for own interests"

(1Co 13:5): cl 306-307

USSR

(SEE SOVIET UNION [AND DAUGHTER COUNTRIES])

UZZAH (Son of Abinadab)

steadies Ark: mwb22.05 6

UZZIAH (King of Judah)

(ALSO CALLED AZARIAH)

rejects counsel of priests: w22.02 9, 11

VACCINATION

Witness view: ijwfg article 63

VALLEY OF HINNOM

(SEE GEHENNA)

VALLEYS

(SEE ALSO VALLEYS BY NAME)

symbolic:

"valley of deep shadow" (Ps 23:4):

ijwbv article 11

VAPING

(SEE ALSO SMOKING)

mwb22.05 11

VENEZUELA**Jehovah's Witnesses**

during economic crisis (2021-): ijwex article 24

relief work:

economic crisis (2021): hdu article 20

VENGEANCE

(SEE ALSO RETALIATION)

Bible view of taking: w22.06 10-11;

wp22.1 8-9; ijwbq article 179

experiences in not taking:

street fighter: wp22.1 9

love "does not keep account of the injury" (1Co 13:5): cl 307

VERSIONS

(SEE BIBLE TRANSLATIONS)

VESSELS

figurative:

"vessels of wrath," "vessels of mercy" (Ro 9:22-24): cl 288-289

VIDEOCONFERENCING

use for congregation meetings: hdu article 1

VIDEOS

(SEE ALSO JW.ORG; WEBSITE JW.ORG)

sign languages for the deaf: hdu article 22

VIGILANCE**VIGILANCE**

(SEE WATCHFULNESS)

VIOLENCE

(SEE ALSO BULLIES; CIVIL UNREST; CRIME; GANGS; MOBS; PERSECUTION; RAPE; TERRORISM; WAR; LANDS BY NAME)

experiences:

gang member: ijwcl article 21

violent from youth: ijwcl article 10

violent temper overcome: ijwcl article 2

gun violence: mrt article 56

VIPER

Paul bitten: bt 210

VIRGINS

(SEE ALSO CHASTENESS)

Mary (Jesus' mother): ijwbq article 153

youths:

answering "Are you still virgin?": ijwyp article 26

virginity pledges: ijwyp article 50

VISION

(SEE ALSO BLIND[NESS]; EYES)

seeing Jehovah: ijwbq article 83

"no man may see me and yet live" (Ex 33:20): cl 12-13

"seeing your Grand Instructor" (Isa 30:20): w22.11 10

seeing Jesus:

'seen me, seen the Father' (Joh 14:9): ijwbq article 83

VISIONS

(SEE ALSO ANGELS; DREAMS; PROPHECY)

of Jehovah: w22.07 20-21

Ezekiel: cl 13-14, 204-205

Isaiah: cl 26

Paul:

of Macedonian man: bt 12, 126

Peter:

prior to visit to Cornelius: bt 69

Stephen: bt 50-51

Zechariah: w22.03 15

fifth vision (Zec 4): w22.03 15-19

VOCATION

(SEE CAREER; EMPLOYMENT; MINISTRY)

VOICE

(SEE ALSO SPEECH; SPIRITISM)

Jehovah's voice:

hearing Jehovah's voice: w22.11 11

VOLCANOES

(SEE ALSO MOUNTAINS)

List by Name**(Where no references appear, see main heading)**

Nyriragongo (Democratic Republic of Congo):

eruption (2021): hdu article 20

VOLUNTEERS

(SEE ALSO CONSTRUCTION)

Jehovah's Witnesses

construction service: mwb22.07 9

VOWS

(SEE ALSO PROMISES)

marriage vow: w22.04 28

Paul: bt 152

WAITING

(SEE ALSO PATIENCE)

on Jehovah: mwb22.03 12-13

WAKEFULNESS

(SEE ALSO READINESS; SENSES [MENTAL]; WATCHFULNESS)

during time of the end:

"wake up" (Re 3:3): w22.05 3-4

WALKING

"in the truth" (2Jo 4; 3Jo 3, 4): w22.08 14-15, 17-19

with Jehovah: ijwbv article 25

WAR

(SEE ALSO ARMAGEDDON; ARMY; MILITARY SERVICE; SOLDIERS; WAR IN HEAVEN [REVELATION 12]; LANDS BY NAME)

attitude of Jehovah's Witnesses: w22.10 29-31; ijwfk article 23

Bible view:

Christians: w22.10 29-31; mrt article 59

Israel (ancient): w22.10 29-31

Jehovah's wars: cl 59-66

comfort for victims: ijwbq article 189

dragon against—

remaining ones of woman's offspring (seed) (Re 12:17): w22.05 5-6

Jehovah: cl 57, 59-66

consistent for 'God of peace': cl 61-66

religious involvement: mrt article 48

Russia and Ukraine (2022): mrt article 48

war in heaven (Re 12:7-12): w22.05 5; ijwbq article 49

Israel (Ancient)

Jehovah's support of Israel: w22.10 31

laws governing: cl 134-135

no justification for modern wars: w22.10 29-31

why Jehovah permitted and commanded: w22.10 30

Israel (Ancient) by Conflict

civil wars: w22.10 29

List by Place

Ukraine:

Russia invades (2022): hdu article 23; mrt article 45

WAR IN HEAVEN (Revelation 12)

discussion: w22.05 5; ijwbq article 49

WASHING

(SEE CLEANNESS; LAUNDRY)

WAS IT DESIGNED? (Feature in Awake! and on jw.org)

(SEE ALSO BIOMIMETICS; CREATION)

List by Title

Amazing Arm of the Octopus, The: ijwvd article 3

Arctic Ground Squirrel's Brain, The: ijwvd article 24

Bat's Echolocation, The: ijwvd article 16

Bird Colors That Never Fade: ijwvd article 21

Bumblebee's Flight Control, The: ijwvd article 22; mwb22.01 5

Carpenter Ant's Antenna Cleaner, The: ijwvd article 5

Cat's Tongue, The: ijwvd article 15

Dog's Sense of Smell, The: ijwvd article 6

Dolphin's Sonar, The: ijwvd article 2

Fruit Fly's Aerobatic Ability, The: ijwvd article 1

Gannet's Dive, The: ijwvd article 12

Glue of the Barnacle, The: ijwvd article 8

How Do Ants Avoid Traffic Jams?: ijwvd article 20; mwb22.01 5

Light From Life: ijwvd article 29

Monarch Butterfly's Migration, The: ijwvd article 25

Nature's Energy Management: ijwvd article 26

Owl's Wing, The: ijwvd article 19

Pilot Whale's Self-Cleaning Skin, The: ijwvd article 4

Remora's Sucker, The: ijwvd article 17

Sea Cucumber's Smart Skin, The: ijwvd article 9

Seahorse's Tail, The: ijwvd article 18

Sharkskin: ijwvd article 23

Shock-Absorbent Skin of the Pomelo, The: ijwvd article 13

Slime of the Hagfish, The: ijwvd article 14

Slug's Adhesive Slime, The: ijwvd article 11

Structure of the Limpet's Teeth, The: ijwvd article 10

V-Shaped Pose of the Cabbage White Butterfly, The: ijwvd article 7

WATCHFULNESS

(SEE ALSO READINESS; SENSES [MENTAL]; WAKEFULNESS)

Jehovah:

over his servants: w22.08 8-13

WATCHTOWER, THE (Magazine)

(ALSO CALLED THE WATCHTOWER ANNOUNCING JEHOVAH'S KINGDOM)

(FORMERLY CALLED THE WATCHTOWER AND HERALD OF CHRIST'S KINGDOM; THE WATCHTOWER AND HERALD OF CHRIST'S PRESENCE; THE WATCH TOWER AND HERALD OF CHRIST'S PRESENCE; ZION'S WATCH TOWER AND HERALD OF CHRIST'S PRESENCE)

(SEE ALSO WATCH TOWER PUBLICATIONS; FEATURES BY NAME)

History

cover changes:

divine name on cover: w22.07 11-12

WATCH TOWER BIBLE AND TRACT SOCIETY OF PENNSYLVANIA

(FORMERLY CALLED WATCH TOWER BIBLE AND TRACT SOCIETY; ZION'S WATCH TOWER TRACT SOCIETY)
(SEE ALSO BETHEL [UNITED STATES]; BRANCH OFFICES OF JEHOVAH'S WITNESSES)

discussion: ijwfg article 42
expenses by year in caring for special pioneers, missionaries, circuit overseers: syr22 2

WATCHTOWER BIBLE SCHOOL OF GILEAD

(SEE GILEAD SCHOOL)

WATCH TOWER PUBLICATIONS

(SEE ALSO BRAILLE; CALENDARS; MOVIES; PUBLICATIONS BY NAME)

Braille: hdu article 17
computer media:

JW Box: hdu article 4
designed to fill needs:

Bible studies: w22.07 10-11
languages: w22.07 9
sign languages for the deaf: hdu article 22

translation: bt 219-220
remote translation offices: hdu article 10

Bibles

2020, New World Translation of the Holy Scriptures:
American Sign Language
(© 2006-2020): hdu article 22

2022, New World Translation of the Holy Scriptures:

Baoule:
Bassa (Cameroon):
Boulou (Christian Greek Scriptures):

Brazilian Sign Language:

Catalan:
Chitonga (Zimbabwe) (Christian Greek Scriptures):

Chiyao (Christian Greek Scriptures):

Chokwe (Matthew and Acts):
English (Study Bible on jw.org and JW Library):

Fon (Matthew):

Hebrew:
Iban (Christian Greek Scriptures):

Ibinda (Matthew and Acts):
Kabuverdianu (Matthew):

Karen (S'gaw):

Kipende (Christian Greek Scriptures):

Konkani (Roman) (Matthew):
Lomwe (Christian Greek Scriptures):

Manyawa (Matthew):
Mapudungun (Christian Greek Scriptures):

Mauritian Creole (Christian Greek Scriptures):

Mbunda (Christian Greek Scriptures):

Nahuatl (Northern Puebla) (Christian Greek Scriptures):
Ndebele:

Ndebele (Zimbabwe):

Polish Sign Language (Christian Greek Scriptures):

Punjabi (Shahmukhi) (Matthew):

Quechua (Ancash):

Quechua (Ayacucho):

Quechua (Cuzco):

Quichua (Chimborazo) (Christian Greek Scriptures):

Quichua (Imbabura) (Christian Greek Scriptures):

Samoan (revised):

Sena:

Sesotho (Lesotho) (revised):

Sesotho (South Africa):

Tewe (Matthew):

Tlapanec (Christian Greek Scriptures):

Twi (Asante) (Revised):

Tzeltal (Christian Greek Scriptures):

Wayuunaiki (Matthew):

Welsh (Christian Greek Scriptures):

Books

2002, Draw Close to Jehovah: cl 24-25

2021, Enjoy Life Forever!—An Interactive Bible Course: hdu article 21; mwb22.05 13

2022, "Bearing Thorough Witness" About God's Kingdom (revised):

Draw Close to Jehovah (revised):

Brochures

2022, Wisdom From the Gospels:

WATER

(SEE ALSO AQUATIC ANIMALS; MARINE LIFE; RIVERS; SEAS)

cycle:

Bible scientific: cl 52-53
symbolic:

"dried up" (Re 16:12): w22.07 6
from visionary temple (Eze 47): cl 275-276

WAVES

symbolic:

"righteousness like the waves of the sea" (Isa 48:18): w22.08 30

WAY, THE

Bible usage: ijwbv article 17

"I am the way" (Joh 14:6): ijwbv article 17

WEAKNESS

assisting spiritually weak: w22.08 24-25

coping with one's own: w22.03 29-30
how opposers attempt to cause: mwb22.11 12

overcoming personal: relapses: cl 159-160

WEALTH

(SEE ALSO BUSINESS; MONEY; RICHES)
Solomon: w22.05 21

WEATHER

(SEE ALSO CLOUDS; DROUGHT; GLOBAL WARMING; STORMS)

disasters related to: mrt article 35

WEBSITES

(SEE INTERNET)

WEDDINGS

(SEE ALSO MARRIAGE)

Jehovah's Witnesses: ijwfg article 62
vows: w22.04 28

WEEPING

(SEE ALSO CRYING; TEARS)

at laying foundation of Zerubbabel's temple (Ezr 3:12): w22.03 16

WESTERN SEA

(SEE MEDITERRANEAN SEA)

WEST GERMANY

(SEE GERMANY, FEDERAL REPUBLIC OF)

WHALE

(SEE ALSO DOLPHIN)

List by Type

blue whale: cl 54

pilot whale:
skin: ijwwd article 4

WHEELCHAIRS

(SEE ALSO DISABLED)

Witnesses in ministry:
nursing home: bt 6

WHOLEHEARTEDNESS

blessings from: mwb22.11 8

WHOLE-SOULED

in serving Jehovah: cl 104-106

WICKED

(SEE ALSO WICKEDNESS)

retribution against:
evidence of Jehovah's loyalty: cl 286-287

WICKEDNESS

(SEE ALSO SUFFERING; WICKED)

abolition:

in times past: cl 62-63

why permitted:
no injustice on God's part: cl 114-117

WICKED SPIRITS

(SEE DEMONS)

WIDOWS

Jehovah's concern for: cl 113-114

Law covenant: cl 113-114

Bible Examples

widow who gave two small coins: cl 184-185

value of coins: cl 185

WIFE

(SEE WIVES)

WILD BEASTS

(SEE BEASTS)

WILDERNESS**WILDERNESS**

Israelites' sojourn:
Jehovah's care: w22.01 5-6

WILL (Desire)

(SEE ALSO CHOICE; FREEDOM; FREE WILL)

Jehovah's will:
doing Jehovah's will: ijwbq article 38

WILLINGNESS

(SEE ALSO READINESS; VOLUNTEERS)

Jehovah's:
to help his servants: w22.11 8
to listen to prayer: w22.11 9-10

WIND

Mediterranean Sea: bt 208
Sea of Galilee:
Jesus calms windstorms: cl 87-88

WINGS

birds:
owl: ijwwd article 19
"wings of eagles" (Ex 19:4): cl 67-68

WISDOM

(SEE ALSO DISCERNMENT; FOOLISHNESS; INSIGHT; KNOWLEDGE; PHILOSOPHY; UNDERSTANDING)

acquiring: cl 220-221
Bible's evidence of higher: cl 179, 181-188

contributing factors:
knowledge of Jehovah: w22.10 19
godly wisdom: w22.05 20-25; cl 219-228

Jehovah's willingness to give: cl 220

"wisdom from above" (Jas 3:17): cl 221-227

instinctive wisdom:
ants: cl 173

Jehovah's wisdom: w22.10 18-23; cl 168-228

"cries aloud" (Pr 1:20, 21): w22.10 18

Jehovah "alone is wise" (Ro 16:27): cl 176-178

manifest in creation: cl 172-175; mwb22.01 5

manifest in sacred secret: cl 189, 191-198

why people reject: w22.10 19-21

Jesus Christ: cl 209, 211-218

meaning of term: cl 170-171

practical wisdom: cl 187-188

safeguarding (Pr 3:21): cl 228

references in Proverbs: w22.10 19-23

relationship to—
humility: cl 200

mildness: cl 201

Solomon: mwb22.09 2

case of two prostitutes: cl 219-220

request for wisdom: mwb22.07 10

value: mwb22.07 10

WITNESSES

(SEE ALSO JEHOVAH'S WITNESSES; TRIALS [COURT]; TWO WITNESSES [REVELATION 11])

"cloud of" (Heb 12:1): w22.06 25

"you will be witnesses of me" (Ac 1:8):
bt 2, 16-17

WITNESSING

(SEE ALSO FIELD MINISTRY; HOUSE-TO-HOUSE PREACHING; PREACHING; STREET WITNESSING)

thoroughness: bt 223

WIVES

(SEE ALSO JEHOVAH'S WOMAN; MARRIAGE; MOTHERS; WIDOWS; WOMEN)

'assigning honor' to (1Pe 3:7): cl 99-100

Cain's wife: ijwbq article 127

Jesus Christ's bride:
"marriage of the Lamb" (Re 19:7-9):
w22.05 17

New Jerusalem: w22.05 17-18

of elders:
husband not to reveal confidential
information: w22.09 11-12

selecting a wife: mwb22.09 5

another race or culture: ijwbq
article 43

"only in the Lord" (1Co 7:39):
mwb22.09 4

subjection to husband: cl 100

WOMEN

(SEE ALSO ABORTION; JEHOVAH'S WOMAN; MOTHERS; SISTERS; VIRGINS; WIDOWS; WIVES; WOMEN BY NAME)

Bible examples: ijwbq article 161

Dorcas (Tabitha): bt 67

Lydia: bt 132

Mary Magdalene: ijwia article 6

Ruth: mwb22.01 8

Bible times:
Jewish traditions: cl 152

Jewish view: cl 155

Jesus' dealings with:
ministers: cl 155

Bible view: bt 177

symbolic:
Genesis 3:15: w22.07 15-16

Lamb's wife (Re 21): w22.05 17

WORD OF GOD

(SEE ALSO BIBLE; WORD OF GOD [JESUS CHRIST])

"behind you" (Isa 30:21): w22.11 11

inspired: cl 182

meaning of term: ijwbq article 119

mirror effect: w22.01 12-13; w22.03 4

power:
"exerts power" (Heb 4:12): cl 41-42, 185-186

protection provided by: cl 74

unfailing: mwb22.11 4

WORD OF GOD (Jesus Christ)

"a god" (Joh 1:1): ijwbv article 12

discussion: ijwbq article 119; ijwbv
article 12

WORK

(SEE ALSO CAREER; DELEGATING; EMPLOYMENT)

after Armageddon: w22.12 28-30

attitude toward:
balanced attitude: w22.05 22-23

Bible view:

Jesus' example: w22.05 22

Solomon's example: w22.05 22

Jehovah:
"kept working" (Joh 5:17): ijwbq
article 70

remembers one's work (Heb 6:10):
mwb22.11 9

WORLD

(SEE ALSO EARTH; END OF THE WORLD; NEW EARTH; SYSTEM OF THINGS; WORLD POWERS)

destruction of:
Armageddon: ijwbq article 85

"founding of the world":
Abel linked to (Lu 11:50, 51): w22.09
14

Greek words:
aion: ijwbq article 109

kosmos: ijwbq article 109

love for:
"God loved the world so much" (Joh
3:16): cl 232-235; ijwbv article 8

peace: ijwbq article 25

why lacking: ijwbq article 24

problems: g22.1 3-15

food shortage: mrt article 51

global warming: mrt article 58

unity:
whether World Cup can achieve:
mrt article 67

WORLD POWERS

(SEE ALSO NATIONS; POWERS BY NAME)

list of world powers: w22.05 9-10

seventh, Anglo-American: w22.05
10

meaning of term: w22.05 9

symbolized by—
Nebuchadnezzar's dream image
(Da 2): w22.07 4-5

'seven heads, mountains, kings' (Re
17:9, 10): w22.05 9

WORSHIP

(SEE ALSO FREEDOM OF WORSHIP; GOD; GODS [GODDESSES]; RELIGION)

whether all worship is acceptable to
God: ijwbq article 89

False Worship

(Where no references appear,
see main heading)

cross worship: ijwbq article 63

identifying features: ijwbq article 89

idolatry:
images: ijwbq article 64; mrt article
49

magic:
mythology:
relics:
spiritism:

True Worship

Christianity:
restoration in modern times: cl 79-
81

directed to Jehovah alone: cl 314-315

discussion: w22.03 20-22, 24-25; cl
314-316

how to find: ijwbq article 92

identifying features: ijwbq article 92
 Israel (ancient):
 restoration after Babylonian exile: cl 78-79
 sex excluded from worship: cl 131
 music in:
 singing: w22.03 22
 organized: ijwbq article 90
 praising Jehovah: w22.03 21
 putting first:
 happiness from: w22.10 9
 restoration: cl 78-81
 what is included: w22.01 27-28, 31;
 w22.03 21-22, 24
 Bible study: w22.03 22

WOUNDS

self-injury: ijwyp article 19

WRITING

(SEE ALSO LETTERS)

Bible: cl 179, 181-183

WRONGDOING

(SEE ALSO CONFESSION; DISOBEDIENCE; JUDICIAL COMMITTEE; OFFENSE; RE-PROOF; SIN)

attitude toward handling by elders: w22.02 5-6

avoiding:

 not presuming on Jehovah's mercy: cl 262
 resisting wrong desires: mwb22.05 10

consequences not eliminated by forgiveness: cl 267-269

discipline for: cl 268-269

forgiveness for: w22.06 2-7; cl 260-269

love "does not rejoice over" (1Co 13:6): cl 307-308

not giving up because of one's own: cl 159-160

personal wrongs: w22.06 9-10; w22.11 20-21

reporting:
 steps to take: w22.09 10

YEARS

(SEE ALSO CALENDARS; DATES [CALENDAR])

Jewish:

 civil and sacred year: w22.06 30

lunar year:

 coordination with solar year: w22.06 30

YEARTEXTS

1922, "God . . . giveth us . . . victory through . . . Jesus Christ" (1Co 15:57, *KJ*): w22.10 2

2022, "Those seeking Jehovah will lack nothing good" (Ps 34:10): w22.01 2

YIELDING

(SEE ALSO REASONABLENESS)

"give in and know that I am God" (Ps 46:10): ijwbv article 26

YOKE

"take my yoke" (Mt 11:29, 30): ijwbv article 28

YOUNG PEOPLE ASK

anger:

 how can I control my anger?: ijwyp article 41

anxiety:

 how can I deal with anxiety?: ijwyp article 40

apologizing:

 why should I apologize?: ijwyp article 97

baptism:

 preparing for baptism: ijwyp article 110

 should I get baptized?: ijwyp articles 109-111

being popular: ijwyp article 108

being responsible: ijwyp article 21

Bible:

 how can it help me?: ijwyp article 77

 making reading enjoyable: ijwyp article 78

boredom: ijwyp article 81

brothers and sisters:

 getting along: ijwyp article 57

bullies:

 what can I do?: ijwyp article 12

 what if cyberbullied?: ijwyp article 73

burnout:

 how can I prevent?: ijwyp article 74

clothes: ijwyp article 48

concentration:

 how can I learn to focus?: ijwyp article 104

conscience:

 how can I train mine?: ijwyp article 99

courtship:

 breaking up: ijwyp articles 20, 22, 66

creation or evolution?: ijwyp articles 28, 33, 35-36

criticism:

 how should I take constructive criticism?: ijwyp article 94

dating:

 am I ready?: ijwyp article 14

depressed: ijwyp article 65

drinking:

 what should I know?: ijwyp article 60

evolution:

 why question it?: ijwyp article 33

exercise:

 how can I get motivated?: ijwyp article 88

family:

 I broke a family rule: ijwyp article 100

feelings:

 how can I control?: ijwyp article 70

friends:

 fitting in: ijwyp article 91

 opposite sex: ijwyp articles 55-56

 should I expand my circle?: ijwyp article 64

 why did my friend hurt me?: ijwyp article 75

 why don't I have friends?: ijwyp article 27

God:

 why believe in God?: ijwyp article 28

 why question evolution?: ijwyp article 33

gossip:

 what if people gossip about me?: ijwyp article 23

grief:

 how can I cope with it?: ijwyp article 115

health:

 balanced diet: ijwyp article 92

home:

 am I ready to leave?: ijwyp article 79

 house rules necessary?: ijwyp article 54

homosexuality:

 feelings of: ijwyp article 2

 wrong?: ijwyp article 59

honesty:

 why be honest?: ijwyp article 47

 how resilient am I?: ijwyp article 95

illness:

 coping with serious: ijwyp articles 13, 17, 46

Internet:

 being cyberbullied: ijwyp article 73

 photo sharing: ijwyp article 67

language:

 why learn another?: ijwyp article 62

loneliness:

 what if I'm lonely?: ijwyp article 4

 why no friends?: ijwyp article 27

looks:

 am I obsessed?: ijwyp article 15

 manners really matter?: ijwyp article 32

marriage:

 am I ready?: ijwyp article 16

 is this person right for me?: ijwyp article 18

meetings:

 why go?: ijwyp article 76

mistakes:

 how can I deal with?: ijwyp article 29

money:

 how can I control spending?: ijwyp article 72

multitasking:

 ijwyp article 103

music:

 matter what I choose?: ijwyp article 49

negative thinking:

 how can I avoid it?: ijwyp article 90

occult:

 what's the harm?: ijwyp article 86

overweight:

 losing weight: ijwyp article 93

parents:

 getting along with: ijwyp article 43

 how can I gain their trust?: ijwyp article 80

how can I talk to, about their rules?: ijwyp article 85	tattoos: temptation: how can I resist?: texting: time: how can I manage it?: 82 how can I stop procrastinating?: ijwyp article 11 tragedies: how can I deal with?: ijwyp article 45 why reject media stereotypes?: ijwyp articles 34, 37 why should I help others?: ijwyp article 25	ijwyp article 52 ijwyp article 83 ijwyp article 10 ijwyp article 82 ijwyp article 11 ijwyp article 45 ijwyp articles 34, 37 ijwyp article 25
perfectionism: popularity: online popularity: pornography: what if addicted?: praying: why should I pray?: 69 privacy: how can I get privacy?: article 61 profanity: is it really that bad?: 42 puberty: how can I deal with it?: article 51 recreation: electronic games: relationship with opposite sex: breaking up: 66 flirting: just friends—or more?: articles 55-56 role models: school: distance learning: 101 getting along with teachers: ijwyp article 106 homework: should I quit?: ijwyp article 102 what if I can't stand school?: ijwyp article 7 what if I'm failing?: ijwyp article 98 self-injury: ijwyp article 19 sex: coping with pressure to have sex: ijwyp article 107 explaining beliefs about sex: ijwyp article 26 keeping mind off sex: ijwyp article 89 oral sex really sex?: ijwyp article 44 sexual assault: sexual harassment: virginity: what should I know about sexting?: ijwyp article 24 shyness: sleep: how can I get more?: 87 speech: why do I say the wrong thing?: ijwyp article 84 sports: what should I know?: ijwyp article 53 suicide: what if I don't want to live any- more?: ijwyp article 114	YOUTHS (SEE ALSO CHILDREN; CHILD TRAINING; PUBERTY; YOUNG PEOPLE ASK) (Note centered headings below: Examples; Experiences) alcoholic beverages: anger: controlling one's own: 41 anxiety: coping with: apologizing: appearance: balanced view: body image: clothing: attitude toward— constructive criticism: 41 avoiding— negative thinking: baptism: coping with doubts arising after: w22.08 4-5 deciding whether to undergo: ijwyp article 109 making progress after: w22.08 2-7; ijwyp articles 112-113 preparing for: ijwyp article 110 being popular: ijwyp article 108 being responsible: ijwyp article 21 Bible: living by Bible principles: w22.08 5 value: ijwyp article 77 Bible reading: ijwyp article 78 body image: ijwyp article 15 boredom: ijwyp article 81 bullies: coping with: ijwyp article 12 cyberbullying: ijwyp article 73 helping one's offspring to cope: ijwhf article 5 burnout: clothes: concentration problems: 104 conscience: ijwyp article 99 diet: ijwyp article 92 disabled: ijwyp articles 13, 17 evolution: defending belief in creation: ijwyp articles 35-36 why question it: ijwyp article 33	examples for youths: role models: exercise: getting motivated: family: getting along with siblings: article 57 feelings: control: depression: grief over death: loneliness: perfectionism: shyness: friends: choosing friends: extending circle of: 64 fitting in: hurt feelings: Internet friends: opposite sex: wondering why no friends: article 27 goals: value of spiritual: gossip: when others gossip: 23 helping others: homelife: leaving home: parental rules: 100 honesty: illness: coping with serious: 13, 17, 46 Internet: cyberbullying: photo sharing: learning another language: article 62 life course: making wise choices: loneliness: manners: marriage: preparing for: selecting a mate: mwb22.09 4-5 whether ready for: meetings: mistakes: money: management: moving away from home: article 79 multitasking: music: need for sleep: occult: why avoid: overweight: losing weight: popularity: privacy: profanity: puberty:
	ijwyp article 71 ijwyp article 88 ijwyp article 57 ijwyp article 70 ijwyp article 65 ijwyp article 115 ijwyp articles 4, 27 ijwyp article 68 ijwyp article 105 w22.08 5-6 ijwyp article 91 ijwyp article 75 mwb22.03 9 ijwyp articles 55-56 ijwyp article 27 w22.08 6-7 ijwyp article 25 ijwyp article 79 ijwyp articles 54, 100 ijwyp article 47 ijwyp articles 13, 17, 46 ijwyp article 73 ijwyp article 67 ijwyp article 62 w22.01 27 ijwyp articles 4, 27 ijwyp article 32 mwb22.09 5 ijwyp article 18; mwb22.09 4-5 ijwyp article 16 ijwyp article 76 ijwyp article 29 ijwyp article 72 ijwyp article 79 ijwyp article 103 ijwyp article 49 ijwyp article 87 ijwyp article 86 ijwyp article 93 ijwyp article 108 ijwyp article 61 ijwyp article 42 ijwyp article 51	

- recreation:
 electronic games: ijwyp article 31
 relationship with Jehovah:
 defending belief in Jehovah: ijwyp article 28
 love for Jehovah: w22.08 3-4
 prayer: ijwyp article 69
 relationship with opposite sex:
 breaking up: ijwyp articles 20, 22, 66
 dating: ijwyp article 14
 flirting: ijwyp article 63
 friendship: ijwyp articles 55-56
 selecting a mate: mwb22.09 4-5
 relationship with parents:
 communication: mwb22.01 11
 earning trust: ijwyp article 80
 getting along with them: ijwyp article 43
 ill parents: ijwyp article 58
 obtaining permission to go out: ijwyp article 6
 parental rules: ijwyp articles 54, 85
 when parents break up: ijwyp article 5
 resilience: ijwyp article 95
 school:
 distance learning: ijwyp article 101
 failing grades: ijwyp article 98
 getting along with teachers: ijwyp article 106
 homework: ijwyp article 96
 value: ijwyp article 7
 whether to quit: ijwyp article 102
 self-injury: ijwyp article 19
 sex:
 coping with pressure to have sex: ijwyp article 107
 coping with sexual feelings: w22.08 5
 explaining beliefs about sex: ijwyp article 26
 homosexual feelings: ijwyp article 2
 homosexuality: ijwyp article 59
 keeping mind off sex: ijwyp article 89
 oral sex: ijwyp article 44
 pornography: ijwyp article 30
 sexting: ijwyp article 24
 sexual assault: ijwyp articles 38-39
 sexual harassment: ijwyp article 9
 virginity: ijwyp articles 26, 50
 social media safety: ijwhf article 26
 speech:
 saying the wrong thing: ijwyp article 84
 sports: ijwyp article 53
 stereotypes: ijwyp articles 34, 37
 suicide:
 coping with feelings of: ijwyp article 114
 telephone:
 texting: ijwyp article 10
 temptation:
 resisting temptation: ijwyp article 83
 time management: ijwyp article 82
 tragedies:
 coping with: ijwyp article 45
- Examples**
- Bible examples:
 Samuel: mwb22.01 13
 Timothy: bt 122-123
 change man's burst tire in freezing weather: ijwex article 3
 imprisoned:
 happiness maintained: w22.10 9-11
 no regret from putting spiritual activities first: w22.05 22
 parents ill: ijwyp article 58
- Experiences**
- 15-year-old strengthened by elder: w22.08 21
- ZAIRE**
 (SEE CONGO, DEMOCRATIC REPUBLIC OF)
- ZAMBIA**
 (FORMERLY CALLED NORTHERN RHODESIA)
 (SEE ALSO CHICHEWA [LANGUAGE])
- Jehovah's Witnesses**
- persons:
 Sharp, Dayrell and Susanne: lfs article 3
- ZEAL**
 maintaining one's zeal: ijwyp article 113
- ZECHARIAH (Book)**
 discussion:
 chapter 4: w22.03 15-19
- ZECHARIAH (Prophet)**
 visions: w22.03 15
 fifth: w22.03 15-19
- ZERUBBABEL**
 (SEE ALSO TEMPLES)
 temple building:
 'plumb line (plummet) in hand' (Zec 4:10): w22.03 16-17; w22.12 15
- ZIMBABWE**
 (FORMERLY CALLED SOUTHERN RHODESIA)
- Jehovah's Witnesses**
- branch office:
 oversees Malawi: w22.07 28
 persons:
 Eaton, Keith and Anne: w22.07 28-29
 translation work:
 Chichewa: w22.07 28
- ZIONISM**
 Jehovah's Witnesses not Zionists: ijwfq article 17

SCRIPTURE INDEX

GENESIS

1:1 ijbwbq article 82; ijbwbv article 2
1:11 ijbwbq article 82
1:16 ijbwbq article 82
1:26 ijbwbq article 44; ijbwbv article 27
1:28 w22.12 28-29
2:2 cl 56; ijbwbq article 70
2:3 ijbwbq article 88
2:4 ijbwbq article 70; ijbwbv article 2
2:24 ijbwbq article 16
3:4 cl 120-121
3:5 cl 120-121
3:15 w22.07 14-19; cl 189, 191-196
6:6 ijbwbq article 86
9:4 ijbwbq article 41
15:16 cl 62-63
18:1 ijbwbq article 83
18:3 ijbwbq article 83
18:21 cl 202
18:22 ijbwbq article 83
18:25 w22.08 28
18:30 cl 203
18:32 cl 203; ijbwbq article 83
18:33 ijbwbq article 83
39:9 w22.08 26-27
49:10 cl 192

EXODUS

3:6 ijbwbq article 83
3:13 cl 7-9
3:14 cl 9-11
5:21 w22.11 15
15:13 cl 285
19:4 cl 67-68
19:6 cl 193, 196-197
20:5 ijbwbq article 29
20:12 ijbwbv article 7
21:24 ijbwbq article 149
24:10 ijbwbq article 83
31:16 ijbwbq article 88
33:11 ijbwbq article 83
33:20 cl 12-13
34:6 cl 276-278
34:7 cl 114-117
34:27 cl 179, 181; ijbwbq article 108

LEVITICUS

15:18 cl 130-131
17:14 ijbwbq article 41
19:18 ijbwbq article 195
19:28 ijbwbq article 50

NUMBERS

15:32 w22.02 3
15:35 w22.02 3
21:14 cl 64
DEUTERONOMY
2:7 w22.01 5-6
10:17 cl 114
10:18 cl 113-114
16:16 w22.03 24
18:11 ijbwbq article 67
19:21 cl 131, 133; ijbwbq article 149
20:19 cl 135
25:15 w22.08 27
32:4 cl 110, 112

JOSHUA

1:9 ijbwbv article 10

JUDGES

10:16 cl 254
20:16 ijbwbq article 96

1 SAMUEL

30:6 w22.04 2

2 SAMUEL

21:7 w22.03 13
21:8 w22.03 13
21:9 w22.03 13
24:24 mwb22.07 7

1 KINGS

7:23 ijbwbq article 82

14:13 cl 244
19:11 cl 37, 42-43
19:12 cl 37, 42-43

2 KINGS

9:8 mwb22.11 7

1 CHRONICLES

28:9 cl 242

2 CHRONICLES

4:2 ijbwbq article 82
16:9 cl 42-43
19:3 cl 245

EZRA

3:12 w22.03 16
5:2 w22.03 18

JOB

1:8 cl 124
2:4 w22.06 23
14:13 ijbwbq article 66
39:9 cl 38

39:18 cl 54
42:5 ijbwbq article 83

PSALMS

1:3 cl 284
18:29 w22.04 3
18:35 cl 201
23:1 w22.01 3-4
23:4 ijbwbv article 11

25:14 cl 16-17
31:19 cl 275-276
32:5 cl 262
34:7 w22.01 6
34:8 w22.01 6-7
34:10 w22.01 2-7
34:18 cl 256-257
37:10 w22.12 10, 15
37:11 w22.12 10, 15
37:28 cl 285-287
37:29 w22.12 10, 15
46:10 ijbwbv article 26

51:17 cl 261-262
56:8 cl 243-244
61:8 w22.12 14
62:11 cl 40
86:5 w22.06 2-4; cl 206, 260-269
97:10 cl 285

103:12 cl 262-263
103:14 cl 261
104:24 cl 55, 173, 175

109:8 bt 19
110:1 cl 194
110:4 cl 194
136:1 cl 284
139:14 cl 172-173
139:16 cl 172-173
141:2 w22.03 21; w22.07 20

145:7 cl 279
145:9 cl 272-273
147:4 cl 50
148:7 cl 54

PROVERBS

1:20 w22.10 18
1:22 w22.10 19-21
3:5 ijbwbv article 14
3:6 ijbwbv article 14

3:21 cl 228
4:7 w22.05 20
6:16 ijbwbq article 114

9:10 w22.10 19
12:18 cl 102-103
18:10 cl 70
19:11 cl 187
19:17 cl 207
22:15 cl 100-101
22:17 w22.02 8
25:2 cl 189
25:22 ijbwbq article 195

27:23 w22.02 17
29:15 cl 100-101
30:24 cl 173
31:26 w22.06 26

ECCLESIASTES

1:4 ijbwbq article 70
1:5 ijbwbq article 82
1:7 cl 52-53
3:2 ijbwbq article 80
3:11 w22.12 4; cl 319
5:5 w22.04 28
9:10 ijbwbq article 66

ISAIAH

1:18 cl 263-264
6:1 cl 26; ijbwbq article 83
6:5 cl 32, 34
9:6 cl 211-213
14:12 ijbwbq article 46
25:9 cl 15
30:18 w22.11 9, 13
30:19 w22.11 9
30:20 w22.11 10
30:21 w22.11 10-11
30:23 w22.11 11
30:26 w22.11 11
32:1 cl 164-165
32:2 cl 166-167
38:17 cl 264
40:11 cl 20, 70
40:22 ijbwbq article 78

40:26 cl 50
40:31 ijbwbv article 21
41:10 ijbwbv article 5

42:8 ijbwbv article 9
43:2 w22.11 4
44:8 w22.11 4
48:18 w22.08 30
49:15 cl 250-251
55:11 cl 283-284
62:7 w22.11 9-10
65:17 ijbwbq article 112
66:1 bt 49
66:2 bt 49

JEREMIAH

10:6 cl 38
10:12 cl 51-53
13:14 cl 257-258
26:3 ijbwbq article 86
29:11 ijbwbv article 6
31:12 cl 278
31:34 cl 265-267

LAMENTATIONS

3:20 cl 199

EZEKIEL

1:28 w22.11 4
2:1 w22.11 4
2:2 w22.11 4
2:3 w22.11 2-3
2:4 w22.11 2-3
2:9 w22.11 6
2:10 w22.11 6
3:1 w22.11 6
3:3 w22.11 6
3:7 w22.11 3-5
3:8 w22.11 4-5
3:9 w22.11 4-5
3:10 w22.11 6
3:14 w22.11 5
3:15 w22.11 5
37:16 w22.01 22
37:17 w22.01 22

DANIEL

2:21 w22.10 15-16
2:43 w22.07 5-6
4:17 w22.10 15-16; ijbwbq article 75
5:16 ijbwbq article 193
7:9 ijbwbq article 83
7:18 w22.10 14-15
7:27 w22.10 14-15
8:24 w22.05 10
9:27 bt 72
12:1 w22.09 21
12:2 w22.09 20-22, 26
12:3 w22.09 20-25
12:4 w22.07 7; w22.09 24-25

AMOS

9:1 ijbwbq article 83
9:11 bt 109
9:12 bt 109

MICAH

6:8 cl 158-167; ijbwbv article 25
7:19 cl 264

NAHUM

1:3 cl 44-45

ZECHARIAH

2:8 cl 248
4:2 w22.03 15
4:3 w22.03 15
4:6 w22.03 15
4:10 w22.03 16-17; w22.12 15
4:14 w22.03 18
8:23 w22.01 22

MALACHI

3:6 cl 14; ijbwbq article 86
3:16 w22.04 5-6; w22.09 14; ijbwbq article 55
4:5 ijbwbq article 113

MATTHEW
2:11 ijobq article 163
5:3 w22.10 6; ijobq articles 42, 78
5:23 cl 222-223
5:24 cl 222-223
5:34 w22.04 28
5:38 ijobq article 149
5:44 ijobq article 195
5:45 cl 273-274
6:9 cl 30; ijobq article 191
6:10 ijobq article 191
6:11 ijobq article 191
6:12 cl 264-265; ijobq article 191
6:13 ijobq article 191
6:25 cl 212-213
6:33 ijobbv article 15
6:34 ijobbv article 4
7:1 cl 162-164
7:12 ijobq article 177
7:28 cl 90, 92
7:29 cl 90, 92
8:5 ijobq article 70
8:20 cl 291
10:29 cl 241-242
10:30 cl 241-242
10:31 cl 241-242
10:34 w22.07 31
10:36 w22.07 31
10:37 w22.07 31
10:38 w22.07 31
11:14 ijobq article 113
11:28 ijobbv article 28
11:29 ijobbv article 28
11:30 ijobbv article 28
12:18 cl 151-156
13:54 cl 209, 211
16:19 bt 56
19:14 ijobq article 110
20:28 ijobq article 104
20:29 ijobq article 70
24:3 ijobq article 109
24:14 w22.07 8
24:30 ijobq article 97
24:45 w22.07 10-12
25:34 w22.09 14
28:18 cl 88-89
MARK
1:15 ijobbv article 1
1:41 cl 295
6:2 cl 209, 211

6:3 cl 209
6:34 cl 292-293
7:33 cl 94-95
10:14 ijobq article 110
10:17 cl 271
10:18 cl 271
10:30 w22.09 2-3
12:30 cl 105
12:42 cl 185
12:43 cl 185
14:51 bt 118
14:52 bt 118
LUKE
1:78 cl 257
2:1 ijobq article 36
2:3 ijobq article 36
2:7 ijobq article 84
2:8 ijobq article 36
6:27 ijobq article 195
6:28 ijobq article 195
6:31 ijobq article 177
6:35 ijobq article 195
6:37 cl 162-164
7:3 ijobq article 70
10:36 cl 215
10:37 cl 225-226
11:4 cl 264-265
12:6 cl 241-242
12:7 cl 241-242
17:21 ijobq article 79
18:35 ijobq article 70
19:41 w22.01 16-17
20:38 cl 287
21:11 w22.12 17; mrt article 60
21:24 ijobq article 75
22:19 w22.01 20
22:29 cl 197
22:44 w22.01 18-19
23:34 cl 297
23:43 w22.12 8-9
24:19 cl 89-90, 92-93
JOHN
1:1 ijobbv article 12
3:3 ijobq article 107
3:5 ijobq article 107
3:7 ijobq article 107
3:16 cl 232-235; ijobbv article 8
4:24 cl 315-316
5:17 ijobq article 70
5:29 w22.09 14, 18-19, 22, 26; w22.12 15; ijobq article 77

6:44 cl 247
6:51 ijobq article 93
7:49 cl 155
10:30 ijobq article 70
11:35 w22.01 15-16
13:34 cl 301
13:35 cl 301; ijobq article 90
14:6 ijobbv article 17
14:9 cl 22; ijobq article 83
14:27 ijobbv article 29
14:28 ijobq article 70
15:13 ijobbv article 32
16:33 ijobbv article 22
17:11 cl 110
17:12 ijobq article 101
17:15 w22.07 23
19:26 cl 291-292
19:27 cl 291-292
20:23 ijobq article 99
21:15 bt 30
ACTS
1:1 bt 15
1:3 bt 15-16
1:6 bt 16
1:7 bt 16
1:8 bt 2, 16-17, 85, 218-220
1:11 bt 17-18
1:13 bt 18
1:14 bt 18
1:20 bt 19
1:21 bt 19
1:22 bt 19
1:26 bt 19
2:1 bt 22
2:2 bt 21
2:3 bt 21
2:6 bt 21, 24
2:9 bt 25-26
2:10 bt 25, 27
2:27 ijobq article 66
2:31 ijobq article 66
2:36 bt 25-26
2:38 bt 26-27
2:41 bt 26-27
2:44 bt 27
2:45 bt 27
3:1 bt 28
3:2 bt 28
3:7 bt 28
3:17 bt 29
3:19 cl 265
3:21 bt 31; cl 77-78
4:1 bt 31
4:2 bt 31
4:4 bt 35
4:29 bt 34
5:2 bt 35
5:12 bt 37-38

5:17 bt 38
5:19 bt 38
5:20 bt 38
5:27 bt 36, 39
5:28 bt 37
5:29 bt 39
5:34 bt 40
5:38 bt 40
5:39 bt 40
5:41 bt 40-41
5:42 bt 41-42
6:1 bt 41
6:3 bt 42
6:8 bt 45, 47
6:9 bt 47
6:13 bt 47
6:14 bt 47
7:2 bt 48
7:48 bt 49
7:49 bt 49
7:50 bt 49
7:54 bt 46, 50
8:3 bt 52
8:4 bt 52
8:5 bt 52
8:6 bt 53
8:16 bt 56
8:17 bt 56
8:36 bt 12, 58
8:38 bt 58
9:1 bt 60-61
9:2 bt 60-61
9:4 bt 60-61
9:17 bt 63
9:20 bt 63-64
9:21 bt 64
9:22 bt 64
9:23 bt 64
9:25 bt 64
9:27 bt 64-65
9:31 bt 65-66
9:36 bt 67
9:37 bt 67
9:38 bt 67
9:39 bt 67
10:1 bt 70
10:6 bt 69
10:17 bt 71
10:24 bt 71, 75
10:28 bt 71
10:34 wp22.1 6-7; bt 72
10:35 wp22.1 6-7; bt 72
10:44 bt 72
10:45 bt 72
11:12 bt 71
11:17 bt 73
11:20 bt 74
11:26 bt 74
11:28 bt 76
12:1 bt 77-78
12:2 bt 78
12:4 bt 77-78
12:5 bt 78-79
12:6 bt 77, 79
12:10 bt 83
12:12 bt 18, 80, 118
12:13 bt 80
12:14 bt 80-81
12:15 bt 81
12:17 bt 81, 112
12:19 bt 81

12:21 bt 81-82
12:23 bt 82
12:24 bt 82
12:25 bt 118
13:2 bt 85-86
13:3 bt 86
13:4 bt 86-87
13:5 bt 87
13:6 bt 87
13:7 bt 87
13:8 bt 87
13:9 bt 87-88
13:11 bt 87-88
13:13 bt 88-89
13:14 bt 89
13:16 bt 89
13:46 bt 90, 92
13:50 bt 91
13:51 bt 92-93, 95
14:1 bt 95
14:5 bt 95-96
14:6 bt 95-96
14:15 bt 97-98
14:17 bt 97-98; cl 272
14:22 ijobwyp article 113
14:23 bt 99
14:27 bt 101
15:1 bt 101-102
15:2 bt 102-104
15:3 bt 104-105
15:5 bt 105, 107
15:6 bt 105
15:7 bt 105-106
15:9 bt 106
15:10 bt 106
15:11 bt 106
15:12 bt 106
15:14 bt 108-109
15:15 bt 109
15:16 bt 109
15:17 bt 109
15:19 bt 109, 111
15:20 ijobq article 41
15:21 bt 109, 111
15:22 bt 113
15:32 bt 114
15:33 bt 115
15:34 bt 115
15:36 bt 117, 119
15:37 bt 119-120
15:38 bt 120
15:39 bt 120
16:1 bt 122
16:2 bt 122
16:3 bt 122
16:4 bt 123
16:5 bt 123
16:6 bt 125
16:7 bt 125-126
16:8 bt 126
16:9 bt 126
16:10 bt 12, 126
16:11 bt 124
16:14 bt 132
16:15 bt 132
16:22 bt 129
16:24 bt 129
16:25 bt 130
16:30 bt 130
16:32 bt 130

ACTS 16:33—1 PETER 3:18

16:33 bt 130; ijbwq article 110
16:38 bt 131
16:40 bt 132
17:1 bt 133
17:2 bt 134-135
17:3 bt 134-135
17:4 bt 135
17:5 bt 135-136, 139
17:6 bt 135-136
17:7 bt 135-136
17:9 bt 136
17:10 bt 136-137
17:11 bt 137-138
17:16 bt 140
17:17 bt 140-141
17:18 bt 141-142
17:22 bt 142-143
17:23 bt 143
17:24 bt 144
17:25 bt 144
17:26 bt 144-145
17:27 bt 145; ijbwq article 42
17:28 bt 145-146
17:29 bt 146
17:30 bt 146
17:31 bt 147
17:32 bt 147
18:1 bt 148
18:2 bt 137
18:3 bt 148-150
18:5 bt 151
18:6 bt 151
18:7 bt 151
18:8 bt 151
18:9 bt 152-153
18:10 bt 152-153
18:12 bt 152-153
18:13 bt 153
18:14 bt 153
18:16 bt 155
18:17 bt 153
18:18 bt 152, 154
18:21 bt 160
18:22 bt 154
18:23 bt 160
18:26 bt 159
19:1 bt 160
19:9 bt 160-161
19:10 bt 161
19:12 bt 162
19:19 bt 162-163
19:23 bt 163
19:25 bt 158
19:27 bt 161, 163
19:31 bt 164
19:33 bt 163
20:1 bt 165-166
20:2 bt 166-167
20:3 bt 167
20:4 bt 167-168
20:5 bt 168
20:6 bt 168
20:7 ijbwq article 88
20:8 bt 165
20:9 bt 165
20:10 bt 165
20:12 bt 168
20:20 bt 42, 169-170

20:22 bt 173
20:23 bt 189
20:24 bt 170
20:28 cl 101-102
20:29 bt 170, 172
20:35 bt 172; cl 300
20:37 bt 171-172
21:1 bt 173-174
21:2 bt 174
21:3 bt 174-175
21:4 bt 175
21:5 bt 176
21:8 bt 176-177
21:9 bt 176-177
21:10 bt 177
21:11 bt 177, 189
21:12 bt 177-178
21:13 bt 177-178
21:14 bt 178
21:18 bt 112, 181
21:19 bt 181-182
21:20 bt 182-183
21:21 bt 182-184
21:23 bt 184-185
21:24 bt 184-185
22:28 bt 184
23:2 bt 187
23:5 bt 187
23:6 bt 187-188
23:9 bt 188
23:11 bt 189, 191
23:12 bt 191
23:21 bt 190-191
23:23 bt 191
24:2 bt 192
24:3 bt 192
24:5 bt 192
24:6 bt 192
24:15 w22.09 16-17, 20, 22, 26; ijbwq article 77
24:17 bt 169
24:24 bt 194-195
24:25 bt 194-195
24:27 bt 195
25:1 bt 196
25:3 bt 196
25:5 bt 196
25:6 bt 197
25:9 bt 197-198
25:10 bt 198
25:11 bt 198
25:12 bt 198
25:13 bt 198, 201
26:6 bt 198-199
26:7 bt 199
26:13 bt 200
26:14 bt 199-200
26:20 bt 200
26:24 bt 201-202
26:28 bt 202
26:30 bt 202
27:2 bt 203-204
27:3 bt 204
27:4 bt 204, 208
27:5 bt 204-205, 208
27:6 bt 205, 208
27:7 bt 205
27:8 bt 205
27:9 bt 205, 207
27:11 bt 207
27:12 bt 207

27:14 bt 207
27:16 bt 207
27:17 bt 207
27:19 bt 207
27:20 bt 207
27:21 bt 207
27:22 bt 207-208
27:23 bt 208
27:27 bt 208-209
27:29 bt 209
27:35 bt 206, 209
27:38 bt 209
27:40 bt 209
27:41 bt 209
28:1 bt 209
28:2 bt 209-210
28:3 bt 210
28:4 bt 210
28:6 bt 210
28:7 bt 210
28:8 bt 210
28:11 bt 211
28:12 bt 211
28:13 bt 211
28:14 bt 211-212
28:15 bt 212-213
28:16 bt 213
28:17 bt 213-214
28:19 bt 213-214
28:20 bt 214
28:21 bt 214
28:23 bt 215
28:25 bt 215
28:27 bt 215
28:28 bt 215
28:30 bt 215-217
28:31 bt 215-217

ROMANS

3:23 ijbwq article 96
5:7 cl 271
5:8 ijbwv article 18
5:12 ijbwq article 70
5:18 cl 145
6:6 w22.03 6
9:23 cl 288-289
10:13 ijbwv article 3
10:15 cl 243
11:33 cl 176-177
12:2 wp22.1 10-11; ijbwv article 16
12:3 cl 248-249
12:12 ijbwv article 30
12:17 wp22.1 8-9
12:19 wp22.1 8-9
13:1 w22.10 14
15:13 ijbwv article 23
15:28 bt 214
16:27 cl 176-178

1 CORINTHIANS

1:24 cl 87-90, 92-96
2:7 cl 189, 191-198
2:16 w22.03 9
7:39 mwb22.09 4
9:24 bt 149

9:25 bt 149
13:1 cl 301
13:2 cl 301
13:4 cl 302-303, 305-306
13:5 cl 306-307
13:6 cl 303, 307-308
13:7 cl 303-305
13:8 cl 308-309
15:7 w22.01 9-10; bt 112
15:8 w22.09 27
15:22 ijbwq article 105
15:32 bt 163
15:45 cl 145
16:2 ijbwq article 88

2 CORINTHIANS

1:8 bt 163
2:12 bt 166
2:13 bt 166
7:6 bt 166
7:7 bt 166
11:7 bt 148-149
11:9 bt 151
12:2 bt 12

GALATIANS

1:18 bt 12
1:19 bt 112
2:9 bt 112
2:20 cl 247
3:16 w22.07 16
3:19 cl 193
3:24 cl 193
4:13 bt 89
5:22 wp22.1 12-13
5:23 wp22.1 12-13
6:2 cl 153-156
6:7 cl 267
6:10 cl 226

EPHESIANS

1:10 cl 146-147
3:19 cl 299
4:13 w22.08 2-3
4:24 cl 159
5:2 cl 300
5:3 ijbwq article 59
5:16 w22.01 26-31
5:23 cl 99-100
6:14 w22.08 29-30

PHILIPPIANS

1:7 bt 131-132
1:9 w22.08 3
4:3 w22.09 15-16
4:5 cl 224
4:6 ijbwv article 13
4:7 ijbwv article 13
4:8 w22.10 9; ijbwv article 31
4:13 ijbwv article 20

COLOSSIANS

1:15 cl 55-56, 232
1:20 cl 146-147
1:23 bt 217
3:9 w22.03 2-7

3:13 cl 188
3:23 cl 104-106; ijbwv article 34
4:10 bt 118

1 THESSA-**LONIANS**

2:2 bt 133
5:8 w22.10 25-26
5:11 w22.08 20-25
5:14 cl 102-103, 166-167

1 TIMOTHY

1:17 cl 12
1:18 bt 121
2:6 cl 142-143
3:16 cl 196
4:12 w22.04 4-9
4:14 bt 121
6:8 w22.01 5
6:10 ijbwq article 166

2 TIMOTHY

1:5 w22.04 19-20
1:7 ijbwv article 24
3:14 w22.04 17
3:15 w22.04 17
3:16 cl 182
4:2 cl 165
4:10 bt 12
4:11 bt 118

TITUS

1:5 bt 166
2:11 ijbwq article 105
3:12 bt 166

HEBREWS

4:12 cl 41-42, 185-186
5:7 w22.01 18-19
5:14 w22.07 11
6:10 cl 245-246
6:19 w22.10 25
11:1 ijbwv article 19
11:27 ijbwq article 83
12:1 w22.06 25
13:6 w22.11 8
13:18 cl 207
13:19 cl 207

JAMES

1:14 ijbwyp article 113
1:17 ijbwq article 86
1:23 w22.01 12-13
1:24 w22.01 12-13
3:13 cl 201
3:17 cl 221-227
4:8 cl 16-25, 310-319
5:11 w22.01 11

1 PETER

1:1 bt 26
1:16 cl 34-35
1:22 cl 227
3:7 cl 99-100
3:18 ijbwq article 93

79

4:8 cl 303-304
4:10 w22.04 11-13
5:6 ijwbv article
 39
5:7 ijwbv article
 39
5:13 bt 118

2 PETER

2:4 ijwbq article
 47
3:9 ijwbq article
 105
3:10 ijwbq article
 70

1 JOHN

2:1 cl 159-160
2:18 ijwbq article
 87
3:6 ijwbq article
 70
3:19 cl 240-249
3:20 cl 240-249
4:8 cl 14-15, 236-
 237
4:19 cl 237-239
5:3 cl 311
5:16 ijwbq article
 114

2 JOHN

7 ijwbq arti-
 cles 87, 97

JUDE

4 w22.09 4

REVELATION

1:1 w22.05 2
1:7 ijwbq article
 97
1:10 w22.05 2-3
2:3 w22.05 3
2:4 w22.05 3
2:13 ijwbq article
 49
3:1 w22.05 3-4
3:2 w22.05 3-4
3:3 w22.05 3-4
3:5 ijwbq article
 55
3:12 ijwbq article
 145
3:15 w22.05 4
3:16 w22.05 4
3:17 w22.05 4
7:9 w22.05 16
7:17 w22.09 16
11:18 mrt article
 55
12:16 w22.05 6-7;
 bt 164
12:17 w22.05 5-6,
 16
13:1 w22.05 9;
 ijwbq article 73
13:2 w22.05 9;
 w22.12 15
13:3 ijwbq article
 74
13:4 ijwbq article
 74
13:11 w22.05 10
13:13 w22.05 10
13:14 w22.05 10

13:15 w22.05 10
13:16 ijwbq article
 74
13:18 ijwbq article
 74
14:6 w22.05 7;
 w22.07 9
14:8 ijwbq article
 94
15:3 cl 12
15:4 cl 282
16:5 cl 286-287
16:12 w22.07 6
16:13 w22.05 10
16:14 w22.05 10
16:16 ijwbq article
 85
17:5 ijwbq article
 94
17:8 w22.05 10
17:9 ijwbq article
 100
17:10 w22.05 9-10
17:11 w22.05 10;
 w22.07 5
17:16 w22.05 11
17:17 w22.05 11
18:24 ijwbq article
 94
19:11 w22.05 17
19:14 w22.05 17
19:20 w22.05 10-11;
 ijwbq article 76
20:1 w22.09 23-24
20:2 w22.09 23-24
20:5 w22.05 19
20:7 w22.05 19
20:8 w22.05 19
20:10 ijwbq article
 76
20:12 w22.09 19,
 26; ijwbq article 55
20:13 ijwbq article
 66
20:14 ijwbq arti-
 cles 66, 76
21:1 ijwbv article
 33
21:2 ijwbq article
 145
21:5 cl 81-84, 86
21:8 ijwbq article
 76
21:22 w22.05 18

ADDITIONAL REFERENCES